

State of Wisconsin
 Winnebago County } ss

R M Buck and
 Emily Buck being each duly
 sworn depose and say that they
 have known Katharine Buck and
 her late husband Aaron Buck
 for a period of forty years. That
 deponents first knew them in Miami
 County Indiana forty three years
 ago. that they were then living
 together as man & wife and reputed
 so to be and that to the knowledge
 of deponents they continued so to live
 together as man and wife until
 the death of said Aaron Buck
 in April 1878

And the said Emily Buck
 further deposes and says that forty
 three years ago she knew the
 family Bible of said Aaron and
 Katharine Buck and that she
 saw writing in the family Bible
 record in said Bible of which she
 verily believes the paper hereto
 attached is a true copy and
 that said entry is now in said
 family Bible now in the possession

U.

WAR OF 1812.

CLAIM OF WIDOW FOR SERVICE PENSION.

Under the provisions of Sections 4736 to 4740, inclusive, Revised Statutes, and the Act of March 9, 1878.

N. B.—All the blank spaces in this form must be carefully filled up in accordance with the instructions on the back hereof, and from the best information possessed, or obtainable, by the applicant.

State of Missouri County of Winnemago

On this 21st day of May, A. D. one thousand eight hundred and eighty, personally appeared before me, Clark of the Circuit Court, the same being a court of record within and for the County and State aforesaid, (1) Catharine Rush, aged 32 years, a resident of Omaha, in the State of Nebraska, being duly sworn according to law, declares that she is the widow of (2) Aaron Rush, deceased, who was the identical (3) Aaron Rush, who served under the name of (4) Aaron Rush as a (5) private in the Company commanded by Captain Wolf in the Boys regiment of Illinois, commanded by Boys in the war of (6) 1812; that her said husband (7) was drafted at Omaha on or about the day of don't recollect A. D. for the term of war, and continued in actual service in said war for the term of (8) the war and whose services terminated, by reason of (9) discharge at Sandusky on the day of don't recollect A. D. She further states that the following is a full description of her said husband at the time of his enlistment, viz: (10) high hair black eyes dark brown complexion dark age, by occupation laborer. She further states that she was married to the said Aaron Rush, at the city (or town) of Greenville, in the county of Clark, and in the State of Ohio, on the day of September, A. D. 1794, by one (11) Briggs, who was a (12) justice of the peace; and that her name before her said marriage was Catharine Rush, and that she has not remarried since the death of said Aaron Rush; and she further states that (13)

and that her said husband (14) Aaron Rush, died at Omaha, in the State of Missouri, on the day of April, A. D. 1878; and she further declares that the following have been the places of residence of herself and her said husband since the date of his discharge from the Army, viz: (15) Dark Co. Ohio, Grand River Indiana, Ingersoll Co Illinois & Omaha Wisconsin. She makes this declaration for the purpose of obtaining the Pension to which she may be entitled under Sections 4736 to 4740, inclusive, Revised Statutes, and the Act of March 9, 1878, and hereby appoints, with full powers of substitution and revocation, J. H. Chase, of Washington City D.C., her true and lawful attorney to prosecute her claim.

And she further declares that she has heretofore made no application for (16) pension but that her husband during his life time paid a land warrant for 80 acres of land on July 54 for 9599 46027 for 20 p. 81. 19. 465 and that her residence is No. street, city (or town) of Omaha, county of Winnemago, State of Missouri, and that her post office address is Winnemago Co. Missouri.

[Two attesting witnesses who can write their names.]

O. F. ChaseA. E. Chan

Signature of Claimant

Catharine Rush

Also personally appeared O. F. Chase, aged 43 years, residing at No. street, in Omaha, and A. E. Chan, aged 24 years, residing at No. street.

No 24791
Service Pension claim
1812

Katharine Burk
Widow of Aaron Burk
Capt. 11th Co. Regt. 1st

affid 2 witnesses as to the
marriage of the parties & the
continued cohabitation of
applicant

3

Filed by
John P. Carter & Co.
Katharine Burk
Washington D.C.

sworn of said Katharine Burk
deponents further say that to
their knowledge said Aaron Burk
died on the 4th day of April
1878 at the town of Monroe
County State of Wisconsin and
that said Katharine Burk has
ever since remained and still
is a widow and unmarried
Subscribed and sworn

At before me this Katharine Burk
21st day of Oct- 1878 Emily ^{her} Burk
Mar 18

George Garry
County Judge

also personally appeared
 Halls Elger residing in OakKuh and
 A. Hammers and

OakKuh residing in
 Mennebo County
 and State of Wisconsin, persons
 whom I certify to be respectable &
 entitled to credit & who being
 by me duly sworn say, they
 were present & saw Aaron
 Rush the claimant make his
 mark to the foregoing declaration
 that they have every reason to
 believe from the appearance
 of said claimant & their
 acquaintance with him that
 he is the identical person
 who represents himself to be
 that at no time during
 the late rebellion against
 the authority of the United
 States did he adhere to
 the cause of the enemies of the
 Government giving them aid
 or comfort; and that they have
 no interest in the prosecu-
 tion of this claim.

Halls Elger
 A. Hammers

Sworn to & subscribed before me this

8th day of April A.D. 1871 & I hereby
 certify that the contents of the
 above declaration & affidavit

State of Wisconsin }
 County of Winnebago } ss On this 8th day of
 April A.D. 1871 personally appears
 before me the clerk of the circuit court
 in & for said County and State it be-
 ing a court of Record Aaron Rush
 aged 78 years a resident of Town
 Winnebago County and State of Wis-
 consin who being duly sworn ac-
 cording to laws declare that he is
 married, that his wife's name
 was Catherine Rush, to whom he
 was married at Greenville Port
 County Ohio on the 17th day of
 February 1815; that he never for he
 venly believes the full period of
 sixty days in the cavalry ^{military} service
 of the United States in the war of 1812
 that he is the identical Aaron
 Rush who was enlisted or drafted
 in Captain George Wolf's Company
 Colonel's name was James Denney
 Major's name was John Boggs
 First Lieut's name was Geo. Stutz
 don't know name & number of Co. &
 Regt or Division, under General
 Harrison, thinks he enlisted on
 or about June 10th 1813 and
 that it was at Jefferson Ohio, and
 was discharged at Chillicothe
 Ohio on or about September 20th
 1813.

That right after his enlistment
he went with his Co. to Frank
lin ton Ohio & drew their
arms & munitions then
marched to Upper Sandusky
Ohio, where he remained some
weeks - when they took some
bees & drove them on to
Ft. Seneca where they stopped
several days, then they marched
to Ft. Stevenson at Lower
Sandusky Ohio. That his forces
& Co. & he with them were on
land in sight of the naval
victory and on the same day
were engaged with the
British land forces at time
of Perry's Great Naval
Victory. He marched back
after this battle with our
prisoners of war to Chili
co the Ohio, and he was shortly
after discharged there
honorably. That he has
lost any & all the papers
showing anything of his
final discharge & service
same were all burned with
his house in the year 1815.

That he at no time during the
late rebellion against the authority

his house in m - 1

That he at no time during the
late rebellion against the authority

of the United States adhered
to the cause of the enemies of the
Government giving them aid or
comfort; or exercising the func-
tions of any office wholly under
any authority or pretended author-
ity ~~oppositely~~ to the United States

That he will support the Consti-
tution of the United States
That he is not in receipt of a
pension under any previous
act, that he makes this decla-
ration for the purpose of be-
ing placed on the Pension roll
of the United States under the pro-
vision of the act approved Febru-
ary 14 / 87, & he hereby constitutes
& appoints with full power of
substitution & revocation

H. B. Jackson of Oshkosh Wis-
consin his true & lawful
attorney to prosecute his
claim & obtain the pension
and further that may be issued
that his Post Office address is
at Oshkosh County of Winnebago
Wisconsin. That his domicile
& place of abode is with his son James
Rush in town of Onuma Wisconsin

Witness

My Hand

Scotty Elger

Aaron H. Rush

street, in Oph Kork, persons whom I certify to be respectable and entitled to credit, and who being by me duly sworn, say that they have known the said Catharine Rush for 13 years and for years, respectively; that they were present and saw her sign her name (or make her mark) to the foregoing declaration; that they have every reason to believe, from the appearance of said claimant and their acquaintance with her, that she is the identical person she represents herself to be; and they further say that they are able to identify her as the person who was the wife of the identical (17) Aaron Rush, who rendered the service alleged in the above application (in the company of Captain Wells, in the regiment of Biggs in the war of 1812) by the following named facts and circumstances, viz: (18)

and they know that she has not remarried since the death of Aaron Rush her husband, and that they have no interest in the prosecution of this claim.

If claimants make mark, two witnesses who write sign here:

W. H. Chase
A. E. Chase

Sworn to and subscribed before me this 21st day of May, A. D. 1878; and I hereby certify that the contents of the above declaration, &c., were fully made known and explained to the applicant and witnesses before swearing, including the words April 1794, erased, and the words , added; and that I have no interest, direct or indirect, in the prosecution of this claim.

[L. S.]

Official character:

Clk. of the Circuit Court
Minneapolis Co. Minn.

To be executed before the CLERK OF A COURT OF RECORD

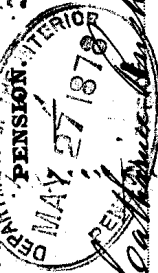
NOTES

1. Here allege full name of applicant.
2. Here allege full name of soldier. Do not allege again the name of soldier.
3. Here allege the name under which the soldier served.
4. Here allege the rank under which the soldier served.
5. Here allege the war in which the service was rendered.
6. Here state the number of days or months of service rendered by the soldier; fourteen days being the shortest period for which service pension is by law allowed, unless the soldier was actually engaged in a battle. If the claim is made for battle service, the blank should be so filled as to allege such service in addition to the allegation of term of service.
7. Here state the words "an honorable discharge," or "death," as the case may be.
8. Here insert the words "an honorable discharge," or "death," as the case may be.
9. Here let a full description of soldier follow, giving age, occupation, birth-place, height, color of hair, eyes, and complexion, and any other particulars as to description.
10. Here allege the name of the person who performed the marriage ceremony.
11. Here state the official character of the person who performed the ceremony, i. e., whether a minister of the gospel or a justice of the peace, &c.
12. Here state whether the claimant or her husband (the soldier) had been previously married; and if either had, the name of the former husband or wife should be stated; and the date and place of the death of, or divorce from, the former consort should be alleged.
13. Here insert the name of the husband on account of whose service and death the claim is made.
14. Here state all the places of residence; if in a city, giving the street and number; and from and to what dates he resided at each place.
15. If an application for bounty land or pension has previously been made, state the fact here, giving the date, and number if possible, and the act of Congress under which the claim was made; and designating whether it was a claim for bounty land or pension, and whether a warrant for the land or certificate for the pension was ever issued.
16. Here insert the name of the soldier.
17. Here name all the facts and circumstances which enable the witnesses to swear, from a personal knowledge, that the claimant is the widow of the identical person who rendered the service alleged in the claim.
18. All services rendered by the soldier in the war for which claim is made, or in any other war, with the names of officers in each service, must be given in the application.
19. If the service was rendered as a substitute, the name of the principal, for whom this substitute served, should be given.

dup
1878

U. S.
WAR OF 1812

APPLICATION FOR SERVICE
PENSION



WIDOW OF

Aaron Rush

of Wells

Co. Regiment of Biggs

1812

FILED BY

John C. Calkins

Minneapolis Co. Minn.

Printed and sold by W. H. Moore, 511 11th St., Washington, D. C.

Sur Rei
8434

(PENSIONER DROPPED.)

U. S. Pension Agency,

Milwaukee, Wis;

Feb 4", 1879.

Hon. J. A. Cantley,

Commissioner of Pensions.

Sir:

I hereby report that the name of Aaron Rush
(Feb 9" 1878) who was a pensioner on the rolls
of this Agency, under Certificate No. 2478-9, and who was
last paid at \$52, to April 4", 1878, has
been dropped, because of death of pensioner, and payment
of arrears to date of death. No widow.

Very respectfully,

E. H. H. H.
Pension Agent.

Every name dropped to be thus reported at once.

1790 Census of Shenandoah County, Virginia:

Men by the name of Rush, Henry, George, Philip, George, Jacob, John, Sr., John, Jr., Daniel.

Marriages of Men by the Name of Rush Who Were Early Taxpayers in Culpeper County, Va.:

Ephraim, James, Richard H., William Roush, Women, Sally and Sophia.

From Wills and Administrations by C. Torrance:

William Rusk, inventor in Westmoreland county, Va. in 1712.

From Revolutionary Soldier of Virginia by H. J. Eckert, page 352:

John ROUSH, Captain of Shenandoah Militia.

From Virginians in the Revolution by John Gwaltney:

DAVID RUSHE, Captain McCutcheon's Company Militia, Augusta county.

Conrad Rush

DAVID RUSH, Infantry, Nbl (No Bounty Land)

George Rush

Henry Rush

John Rush, Rockingham county

William Rushe, Robert Rushe

Aaron Rous (Rush)

Jacob Rous, Culpeper county

William Rous

John Rous

Lewis Rouse

Martin Rouse

Peter Rouse

Samuel Rouse, Boone county, Ky.

Richard Roush

Daniel Roush, 12 Continental Line (ROuse)

From Virginia Taxpayers, Shenandoah County, Year 1783:

John Roush, 15 horses

Philip Roush, 4 horses

Henry Roush, 4 horses

John Roush (Jr.)

Ibid, Year 1784:

John Roush

Jacob Roush

Philip Roush

George Roush

Daniel Roush and Henry Roush

From Taxpayers in Virginia by Fothergill, 1789:

Jonas Roush

Jacob Roush

John Roush

Michael Roush

Philip Roush

Daniel Roush

George Roush

Henry Roush

D. A. R. RECORDS

JACOB RUSH, Pennsylvania

Mrs. Loula Hanna Roberts born in Mt. Vernon, Ohio, wife of Frank H. H. Roberts, descendant of Jacob Rush.

I. William A. Hanna (b. 1839) married Mary Ankney (b. 1842).

II. Alexander Hanna (1802-1880) married Jane Rush.

III. William Rush (b. 1784) married 1804 Susan (or Sara) Kilpatrick (1787-1852).

IV. Jacob Rush (1755-1850) married 1st 1778 Mary Skinner (b. 1759).

Jacob Rush enlisted 1776 as private in Capt. Samuel Davis' Co., Col. Geo. Wood's Regt. Pennsylvania Troops. His widow received a pension. He was born in New Jersey. Died in Somerset Co. N. J. (NSDAR No. 101524).

GEORGE ROUSH, Virginia

Miss Ida Florence Howard born Point Pleasant, West Virginia, descendant of George Roush.

I. William Hugh Howard (1852-78) married 1878 Ida Florence Roush (1858).

II. Solomon Roush (1831-59) married Ellen Musgrove (b. 1831).

III. George Roush (1810-1873) married Elizabeth Fife (1804-72).

IV. Daniel Roush married Christina Circle.

George Roush and his nine brothers served in the Revolution from Virginia. He was born before 1760 in Virginia and died in West Virginia (NSDAR No. 65375).

had already been given the land, sharing equally with his brother John, by deed from David Rush, Sr.

It is interesting to know about things that happened more than one hundred years ago, and as a matter of interest only, but of no value to any one, the following is published:

Dec. 1842 Adm. C. W.

Estate of David Rush, deceased. In account with David Rush Jr.

Jan. 24, 1842	V	Paid Stirling Burnett in full of his share of the personalty	\$ 39.50
Jan. 24, 1842	V	Paid Jacob Rush in full his share of the personal estate	\$ 39.50
Jan. 24, 1842	V	Paid John Rush in full his share of the personal estate	\$ 39.50
Feb. 12, 1842	V	James Rampey in full his share of the personalty of said estate	\$ 19.76
Feb. 12, 1842	V	David Etheridge in full his share of the personalty of said estate	\$ 19.76
Jan. 24, 1842	V	William Flinn in full his share of the personalty in said estate	\$ 9.93
Jan. 24, 1842	V	David Steifle in full of his share of the personalty	\$ 9.93
Jan. 24, 1842	V	Sarah Steifle in full of her share of the personal estate	\$ 9.93
Feb. 2, 1842	V	Jeremiah Burnett by virtue of power of Atty. from Alexander Harrelson in full his share of personalty	\$ 39.75
Sept. 14, 1843	V	Henry Rush in full his share of personalty	\$ 39.52
Feb. 12, 1844	V	Margaret Steifle in full her share of personalty of said estate	\$ 11.50
Dec. 2, 1839	V	O. Towles O. E. D. for letters	\$ 5.00
Jan. 1, 1840	V	Wade S. Cothran for clerking	\$ 3.37½
Jan. 1, 1840	V	Ordinary for this return	\$ 1.25

This account current examined and sworn to and find vouchers for the items marked V on the left. July 5, 1852. Signed H. Y. Wright, O. E. D. David Rush Jr.

The personalty of David Rush Est. amounted to \$404.29 and the vouchers show \$287.20 paid out leaving \$117.09 or three shares unaccounted for. There were other heirs but they did not sign the spaces. Margaret Steifle drew \$11.50, by that, we know she had brothers or sisters and that her mother was dead. This record will help those who like to trace their descendants.

Copy of Census of Edgefield Dist. in 1820 and 1830

(Page 14) David Rush—1820		(Page 188) David Rush—1830	
Male under 10	1	Male 10-15	1
Male 10-16	1	Male 20-30	2
Male 45 and up	1	Male 60-70	1
Female under 10	2	Female 5-10	1
Female 10-15	1	Female 10-15	2
Female 45 and up	2	Female 15-20	2
(Page 54) Henry Rush—1820		(Page 194) Henry Rush—1830	
Male under 10	1	Male under 5	1
Male 10-26	1	Male 5-10	1
Female 16-26	1	Male 30-40	1
		Female under 5	1
		Female 5-10	1
		Female 30-40	1

Jacob Rush—1820

Male 16-26	1	(Page 188) Jacob Rush—1830	
Female under 10	2	Male under 5	2
Female 16-26	1	Male 10-15	1
		Male 20-30	1
		Female under 5	1
		Female 5-10	1
		Female 10-15	1
		Female 20-30	1

There are discrepancies between this record and the family records kept in their Bibles. Those who have kept records will be interested in comparing them.

RECORDS OF RUSH FAMILY IN VIRGINIA

From Bruce IV, p. 354:

Josephus Rush . . . member of one of the old families of Shenandoah and Rockingham counties. His colonial ancestors came into the Valley of Virginia and settled in the vicinity of McGaileysville in Rockingham county, owners of a great tract of land granted by the English king. Two of his descendants to spend their active lives in this neighborhood were Jacob and John Rush.

Ibid. Vol. 5, p. 265:

Curtis Rush, born 1890 in Washington county, Va. The Rush family are Scotch-Irish. They lived in Pennsylvania for several generations, one was Benjamin Rush, the Signer. Jeremiah Rush was a native of Pennsylvania and became a farmer and slave owner in Virginia.

From Washington County Marriage, 19 Feb., 1818:

Wallace Willoughby and Elizabeth Rush, Stephen Bowell, Minister.

The First South Carolina Census in 1790

(The first number shows the number of males over 16, including the head of the house. Second number, boys under the age of 16. Third number, females including the wife.)

Fendleton District included counties of Anderson, Pickens and Oconee. Jesse Rush, 1-0-3.

Union District of Ninety Six, Benjamin Rush, 1-4-4.

Edgefield included Saluda, parts of McCormick and Aiken counties. David Rush, 1-0-3.

Charleston city, Matthias Rush, 1-0-2. Peter Rush, 2-5-4.

Colleton county, Dr. Joseph Rush, 1-0-3.

Orangeburg District included Lexington, Calhoun, Orangeburg and parts of Aiken, Saluda and Allendale. Abraham Rush, 2-2-5. South part, John Rush, 3-2-4. George Rush, 1-0-3. Mrs. Elizabeth Rush, 1-1-3. Herman Rush, 1-0-3. Matthias Rush, 1-0-0, at his plantation in the north part of District.

Rush Wills in the Archives of South Carolina

Frederick Rush of St. Augustine, East Florida and of Camden Dist. Will, signed Feb. 2, 1784. Probated April 4, 1784 at Camden C. H. South Carolina. My wife, Mary Rush, Ex. with John Scott, the son of the late Jonathan Scott. My wife to have all the plantation of Lynches Creek. Children and minors: Jacob Rush and Arabella Rush. Wit. William McEvoy, John Harrison, William Johnson and John Mills J. P.

Peter W. Rush will in Kershaw county. Signed July 12, 1851, probated in Camden Aug. 6, 1852. Wife, Caroline Rush to have the plantation on Bear Creek, near Twenty Five Mile Creek. She was a second wife and this plantation to be entailed to her children: James K. Rush not yet aged 2 (two) and unborn child. My other children: John W. Rush, Ex. with Jefferson Wilson, Samuel H. Rush, William Y. Rush, Mrs. Harriet Stewart, widow, Elizabeth S., wife of Owen Edwards. My youngest daughter, Susan K. Rush is to have all my lands by Smyrna Methodist Church, which came from the Estate of David Montgomery. I give a colt to each of my grandsons, Edward H. Rush and Willis Stewart. Wit. D. H. Montgomery, B. F. Watkins and Dennis Freeman.

Matthias Rush of Greenville Co. S. C. Will signed Jan. 1, 1852. Probated July 8, 1852. Wife, Elizabeth, was dead. Children: Thomas Brockman Rush, Eliza McKay, Caroline Young, Permella Dickson, Matthew I. Rush, Lucretia Young, Frances Goodlett, John Marion Rush. Frees Flora, a faithful old slave. Ex. Son-in-law James K. Dickson. Wit. Vardry Henson. N. G. Rector and S. Goodlett.

John Rush, Jr. (Son of Jacob Rush, Sr. and called Jack). Will signed Dec. 18, 1854 in Abbeville county. Wife, Mary Rush to have all the Estate. Ex. Charles William Sproull. Wit. John Cothran, Hugh Moseley and Henry Rush.

Dr. Joseph Rush, Colleton county. Will signed Jan. 25, 1783. Probated in Charleston Feb. 20, 1818. Wife, Catharine Rush, and she Ex. No children. Wit. Ann Stanyarne, George W. Frederick and Frederick Parten.

Mrs. Catharine Rush, widow of Dr. Joseph Rush a will, signed Oct. 29, 1825. Probated Dec. 19, 1825. She died the 17. of Dec. Left estate to relatives and friends. Her house and lot in the city of Charleston, to her brother, Benjamin Matthews and his wife Maria. Provided for the Matthews family graveyard on Johns Island and to brick in and wall the vault where she would be buried by her husband. She left legacies to the following: Benj. Matthews and wife Maria, John Ward Matthews, Henry Holmes and his sister, Miss Maria Frear, John B. Holmes, Emily Holmes, Benj. Dart Roper, Mrs. Harriett, widow of Isaac Holmes, Mrs. Eliza Brown and her sisters, Harriet Dobson and Mrs. Ann Joor and the children of their deceased sister, Mrs. Louise Hughes, Miss Elizabeth Flud, John Stanyarne Flud, William, the son of Thomas Matthews deceased. Episcopal Church of St. John and the Bishops Fund. Two faithful slaves Caroline and Jane and their increase set free. Emma Catharine Rush Matthews, Ann, Charlotte, Mary and Celia Cripps, Mary Jenkins Roper and sister Ann Ward Roper, Mary, wife of William Matthews, brother, William Matthews. Dr. Thomas Legare and his brother, Solomon Legare. William Bethel, I give to him what he owes me. Ex. Jeremiah A. Tate, William Lance, Francis S. Yates, Mary A. Benjamin and Mary E. Air. To each of these relatives she gives \$1,000.00 to \$5,000.00 each.

Henry A. Rush of Edgefield County. Will, signed Sept. 18, 1876. Probated in 1886.

Deeds of Rush in South Carolina

David Rush with dower by his wife Margharetta R. Rush, a deed signed Aug. 5, 1805 to James Harrison for my original grant. Wit. John Smith and Edward Harrison before John Lyon J. P. There are many other deeds made by David Rush, Sr. and Dower by his wife Margharetta R. Rush.

The last deed made by David Rush, Sr. was dated July 7, 1837, no dower for wife was dead. It was a deed of his home place of 539 acres to two of his sons, David Rush, Jr. and John Rush. Wit. Wade Cothran, Hugh Moseley before Peter Quattlebaum J. P.

David Rush died Sept. 26, 1839 and his personal property was administered by David Rush, Jr. Citation to administer was read at Bethel Meeting House Dec. 1, 1839 by David Walker. Application to administer was made Nov. 26, 1839. Bond for David Rush, Jr. was signed by Jacob Rush, Sr. and Wade Cothran, Feb. 2, 1840. The following were appointed to appraise: William Johnson, Hugh Moseley, John Briskey, David and Peter Quattlebaum. Wit. Robert Carlisle. There was a sale of the effects in the spring of 1840. There seems to have been a division at some time but no papers to show for this first division nor for any heirs. July 5, 1852 there was a final settlement. David Rush, Jr. declined to take a share, probably because he

RUSH IN SOUTH CAROLINA

Rush families in S. C. during the Revolution: Benjamin Rush settled on Padgett's Creek in Union county among the Quakers there. He probably married in Pennsylvania before coming to S. C. It was family tradition that David Rush had a brother, Benjamin, and they were of the same family of Dr. Benjamin Rush, signer of the Declaration of Independence and noted physician.

Rush Land Grants Before the Revolution

Abraham Rush, 100 acres in Craven County, June 23, 1774. Frederick Rush in Craven County on Great Lynches Creek, Oct. 12, 1770. Herman Rush, 150 acres in Amelia of Orangeburg, Dec. 20, 1762. Herman Rush, 200 acres in Amelia in Berkeley County, Dec. 19, 1772. He was the first of the name to appear, had a wife and one child in 1762, had four more children in 1772.

Rush Land Grants After the Revolution

Abraham Rush, 137 acres, Orangeburg District, Aug. 3, 1789. Abraham Rush, 18 acres in Orangeburg on Riddlepre Branch, May 6, 1816. Absalom Rush, 177 acres on Padgett Creek in Union County, Dec. 2, 1811. David Rush, 359 acres on Curltail Creek in Abbeville County, Dec. 1, 1800. David Rush, 197 acres on Cain Creek in Pendleton District, June 4, 1804. David Rush, 28 acres on Cuffeetown Creek in Edgefield County, Aug. 5, 1808. Herman Rush, 264 acres on Santee River in Orangeburg District, Sept. 7, 1801. Matthias Rush, 840 acres, Orangeburg District, May 4, 1801. He went later to Greenville County, S. C. Matthias Rush with Alexander McGrew, 784 acres in Orangeburg County, June 7, 1802. Peter Rush, 200 acres, Kershaw County, Beaverdam Creek, Feb. 7, 1803.

Revolutionary War Data

Benjamin Rush—On the trip by Col. Anderson and return to Charleston in Brandon's Regiment.

* John Rush—Indent only and states John Rush was discharged Apr. 1, 1781.

Adam Rush—For services for 117 days as a foot soldier, Jan. 9, to July 8, 1774 under Capt. John Adam Summer. Major Thomas Gordon certified this record. Peter and Frederick Rush were loyal to the Crown.

as their ancestors for generations before had done. Here in the new country one man would have a piece of land as his very own with an acreage larger than a whole village and its farms in Germany.

The Germans were unfortunate in the matter of sickness and this made some of the settlers dissatisfied so that eventually they removed from the upper settlements on Hard Labor creek to sections lower down where many of their countrymen had been located for several years. Such colonies as those in Orangeburg, Lexington and a part of Newberry were almost entirely populated with Germans. The dissatisfied ones from the upper area were soon happy in the communities of their countrymen in the latter areas.

But many remained in the original areas here where land had been granted. In and around Troy, eastward in the Callison section of Greenwood county and especially in the Kirksey and McKendree Methodist Church sections there were for years families descended from the German Protestants who came into this section from Charleston and settled under the direction and oversight of the royal colony of South Carolina. Some names disappeared by intermarriage (as Adolph), but among prominent families of the original German group were Durst (Dorst), Timmerman, Ouzts (Utz), Zimmerman, Dorn, Strom, Clegg, Corley and others.

The hundreds and hundreds of descendants here, both direct and indirect by marriage with other nationalities, left a profound impress in the years that followed. They were people of sound character and sturdy bodies, honest and sound in views on public matters.

Descendants of these pioneers and patriots do well to honor their memories and to preserve the family history and traditions for the delight and benefit of those to come who should ever be proud of their forebears.

—H. L. WATSON.

Greenwood, S. C.

Oct. 31, 1952.

HISTORY OF RUSH REUNION AND DAVID RUSH MEMORIAL

1946 RUSH REUNION

Several years planning for a Rush reunion became a reality the second Sunday in August, 1946. Many of the descendants were interested but World War II was in progress and it was advisable and appropriate to wait until the war was over before calling a meeting for organization, so the summer of 1946 seemed to be the opportune time to announce that there would be a reunion of the descendants of David Rush and his wife Marghareta Rosena Adolph Rush at Bold Spring Baptist Church, Aug. 11, 1946.

About three hundred enthusiastic descendants attended the meeting. The organization was perfected and by-laws adopted with working plans for projects to be undertaken.

By-laws and minutes of meeting will explain the aims of the Rush Reunion.

ROBERT MARION RUSH

Robert Marion Rush, the first President of Rush Reunion, was born December 6, 1901—the eldest son of Francis Pickens Rush and Mary Allie Pruitt Rush. He married Mary Tolbert, December 25, 1930. They have three sons: Wayne Rush, Patrick Rush and David Rush.

He had always been interested in his family tree and it was fitting that he should be the first leader of the Rush organization. He served six years in that capacity and did outstanding work—contributed generously of his means and inspired others to lend a helping hand.

He lives at Troy, S. C., and is a prosperous lumber dealer, trustee of the school, deacon of the Baptist Church there, and an outstanding citizen in every respect. Surely the mantle of his devoted parents fell upon his shoulders as he is carrying on in a manner that reflects the training received from them.



ROBERT MARION RUSH

land he was also allowed a bounty provision on his services in the Revolution. The "bounty" depended in monetary value on the length of his military service and the rank of the applicant.

Patriot soldiers from a number of the other colonies had spent some of the period of their Revolutionary service in South Carolina, for important military actions had taken place here. Some of the former soldiers who had become acquainted with South Carolina in that way now came back to make their permanent home in this State.

Previous to the post-Revolutionary development which brought a rush of new settlers into the northwest corner of the State, two major real estate developments in this area had been sponsored by the State with two groups of immigrants.

The first of these was the settlement of "poor French Protestants"—Huguenots—who were sent up from Charleston in 1764 to a location centering in what came to be their town of New Bordeaux.

The other was a settlement in 1765 of "poor German Protestants" in Londonborough township on Hard Labor creek. A group of Protestants from the German Palatinate had arrived in Charleston in 1764 after many disasters—leaving their native land to seek homes and freedom in the New World, they had been robbed of their financial resources by an adventurer who falsely promised to lead them, had been stranded for a while in London, and when they finally made the voyage to America they were sadly reduced in numbers by sickness fatal to many of the band both on board the ship and after landing. It took courage, faith and hard work for them to get established in their new home.

These Palatine Germans had sold their all and started to Carolina originally under the direction of one Colonel John Henry Christian Stumpell. This man turned out to have been a rascal. He brought the band of Germans to London and there deserted them with all the cash they had turned over to him. The Germans were foolish in that they turned over their money to a man about whom they knew little. He promised much but gave nothing.

After a time in London, the poor German Protestants found friends in the English government and among London merchants through whose aid ship passage was made available, and they reached Charleston in 1764. There were about five hundred Germans—men, women and children—who made the voyage in two ships. Forty-five died from sickness on the sea voyage and after arrival in Charleston and in the new settlement. This was almost ten per cent of the total who sailed from London. South Carolina's Acting Governor William Bull sent them early in 1765 to the lands set aside for their settlement in the Up Country in an area that was called Londonborough in honor of the Londoners who had helped them.

The Germans apparently divided themselves into two bodies. One selected lands in and around the McKendree Methodist Church community in what later became Edgefield county; and the other selected a ridge east and south-

east of Hard Labor creek. Mounds of earth may still be seen in the woods along the road to Powder Spring in the present Greenwood county, indicating the site of their early huts. They built a log church in the highway fork just about at the location of Winnsboro. This was the Lutheran church of St. George.

Among the leaders of the German settlements were Peter Dorst (now Dorst) and Henry Adolph. When the provisions and the money of the new settlers had given out, these two were sent down to Charleston to petition the authorities for help. A visitor in 1767 in the settlement on Cuffeetown creek described the poor physical condition of the settlers whom he saw, and their appearance and symptoms indicate the group had become victims of malaria.

But despite such handicaps the flow of newcomers continued and the hardy pioneers began to make headway. Game was plentiful; some crops were planted with profit; fruit trees and vegetable gardens, sometimes planted with seed brought from the old country, were in evidence.

Into this large area of fresh land, good soil for the most part, a delightful climate and many other attractions, soon came thousands of young and ambitious men, eager to accumulate property and to make a home for themselves and families.

One of these was David Rush, who according to family tradition, as set forth in this book, came from Pennsylvania to the new settlements of western South Carolina. With him, the tradition also has it, was a brother Daniel Rush who however did not remain. Both young men, it is further said, had been of the troops under General Nathanael Greene at the siege of Ninety Six and were so pleased with the country that when the war was over and they were honorably discharged they came back to western South Carolina and received grants of land in the country they had remembered and desired as their homes.

David Rush appears to have been either of the Quaker persuasion or of a family of that great group of peace-lovers who came with William Penn to form the present great State of Pennsylvania.

The marriage of David Rush to Margheretta Rosena Adolph of the Palatinate Germans of Hard Labor and Cuffeetown creeks was for their great number of descendants a most fortunate union.

It appears most likely, as shown in the text of this family history, that Margheretta Rosena Adolph, daughter of Hendrick (Henry) and Maria Dorst Adolph, was born in the family home in the new country. She and David Rush would appear also to have moved from one home to another as their family grew and their possessions multiplied.

To the Germans in their new homes it had all been new and strange and they had had to learn many things. In the old country they and their forebears had lived in small villages in the Rhine valley and other valleys. They would go out from their home in those villages to work their little farms

One hundred and seventy-five years ago, approximately speaking, the face of the extreme northwest section of the newly created State of South Carolina appeared in the eyes of the first white settlers much the same as it does today and as it had to the Indians from rather remote times. That is to say, the general appearance of the country was the same although without the paved roads flowing with motor vehicles and the now thickly settled towns.

This would be especially true in the area north of the "Ancient Boundary," a line which today is the boundary between Anderson and Abbeville counties and which then had been the boundary between the colony and the Cherokee Indian lands.

South of this line the country today would present to a returning pioneer settler an aspect very different from the one he knew in that early period. The great dam built at Clark's Hill has created a vast lake where the Indian and the pioneer saw only a large river. From the Abbeville line the waters spread over the land on either side and on the south the dam itself is only about twenty miles from the city of Augusta.

The pioneer and the Indian would also both be bewildered by the truly gigantic H-Bomb plant below Augusta on the Savannah River.

All this area of western South Carolina, river valley lands, was considered highly desirable for settlement, both immediately after the Revolutionary War and earlier.

By 1782 the tide of settlers, itself like a dammed-up stream, was spreading out all through the foothills of the Piedmont section of South Carolina.

These new inhabitants came from many different sections of the so-called Thirteen Colonies which were to become a new nation, one of the most powerful and most wealthy of all countries of the world. They came in great numbers from Pennsylvania and Virginia and a part of North Carolina. They were seeking new and fresh lands, and here in South Carolina these lands were offered them at very reasonable prices. In the light of modern prices, the lands here were to be obtained almost for the asking.

In the northwestern area of South Carolina a great body of fresh land was available as a result of treaties with the Cherokees which practically eliminated the Indians as residents. All of what is now Anderson, Oconee and Pickens counties were included in the new area thus opened. This was now "state land" and prospective settlers were not slow in acquiring ownership.

South Carolina not only sought to induce new settlers to come in and help develop the State but after the Revolution offered soldiers special inducements in the form of "bounty land" as some sort of financial reward for their military services.

The former soldier was allowed not only the regulation attractions in order to get the land he wanted for his future home, but to reduce the cost of the

CORRESPONDENCE LOG

ANCESTOR RUSH RESEARCHER L. S. Elliott

[illegible]

Coat-of-Arms	vii
Indebtedness	viii
Introduction	ix

Part I:

History of Rush Reunion and Rush Memorial	i
---	---

Part II:

Rush in South Carolina, Pennsylvania and Virginia—Adolph in Edgefield County, S. C.—Etheridge in South Carolina, Georgia and North Carolina	25
---	----

Part III:

David Rush and Margheretta Rosena Adolph Rush	73
I. Martha Rush Etheridge Line	77
II. Elizabeth Rush Steifle Line	81
III. Caroline Rush Steifle Line	81
IV. Ivy Rush Steifle Line	81
V. Mary Rush Harrelson Line	87
VI. Susan Rush Burnett Line	89
VII. Margaret Rush Cook Line	94
VIII. Jacob Rush Line	94
IX. Henry A. Rush Line	133
X. David Rush Line	162
XI. John Rush Line	165
Other Rush in South Carolina	168

Part IV:

Stories of the Community:

History of Bold Spring Paptist Church	174
Bethel Methodist Church	187
Callison	191
Rushville and Union	194
Shatterfield	192
Power Spring	195
Winterseat	196
Sproull Place	197
Mantz Place	200
1938. Singing School Class	202
Old Land Deeds	202
Rush Descendants in War	206
Letter by Mr. Leonard Andrea	210
Parting Word by Mamie Rush Broadwater	211
INDEX	213



RUSH COAT-OF-ARMS

Gules (red) on a fesse or (gold) between three horses, courant argent, as many annulets azure (blue).

Crest: A wolf's head erased ermine.

Motto: Omnia Deo Pendant. Translated: All (things) depend upon God.

The wolf signifies strength and cunningness in time of battle.

A fesse is one of the charges depicted on the field of the escutcheon.

A band or girdle—a girdle of honor.

Running horses signify speed and swift horsemen (Cavalry).

The annulet is a mark of codeny in the fifth son of a family. It denotes wealth.

Colors represent personal characteristics of the bearer and were granted only upon merit.

Gold signifies generosity and elevation of the mind.

Silver denotes peace and sincerity.

Red signifies Military fortitude.

Blue denotes loyalty and truth.

Ermine is a bearing of great dignity and honor and has long been associated with robes and crowns of Royal and distinguished persons.

State of Virginia }
County of Culpeper } To Wit:

Be it known that before me, a Justice of the Peace in and for the County aforesaid, duly authorized by law to administer oaths, personally appeared Ephraim Weaver and Isabella his wife who intermarried with Septimus Rush, Elzy Sick and Mildred his wife, who intermarried with Mildred Rush, both families of Culpeper County, and Thomas Rush of Rappahannock County, and State aforesaid, who being first duly sworn according to law, state that they are the only living children and heirs of Benjamin Rush and Jennina his wife late of the County of Madison and State aforesaid, as will appear by the ancient family ^{Records} of their parents, herewith presented, and that they believe the United States are still indebted, under existing laws, for the Pension that was due under the application heretofore made, by Edmund Browder, as the agent of Jennina Rush widow of Benjamin Rush, both of said parents now dead, by a reference to our family records, and they are the only living children and directly interested claimants in the Pension for which application was made heretofore as aforesaid, and do constitute and appoint Wm. H. H. of Rappahannock County Virginia our true and lawful attorney, with irrevocable ^{power} to examine into, investigate, and establish the claim for said Pension, and to do all acts necessary thereon.

We do further swear, that in consequence of ^{the} death of our mother Jennina Rush, in the year 1836, and also, of the death in 1849 of her agent, Edmund Browder, we have not been able to get from said agent any papers pertaining to the claim of our deceased mother, whatever, and in consequence we could ^{not} procure the requisite evidence until now, and we now furnish a copy of the Act of the Virginia Legislature passed January 1 1820 placing Benjamin Rush of the County of Madison and old soldier of the Revolution on the Pension list,

~~and in the year 1849 we were unable to get from said agent any papers pertaining to the claim of our deceased mother, whatever, and in consequence we could not procure the requisite evidence until now, and we now furnish a copy of the Act of the Virginia Legislature passed January 1 1820 placing Benjamin Rush of the County of Madison and old soldier of the Revolution on the Pension list,~~

viz at the time above stated.
 Sworn to and subscribed on this day of and
 year above written before John S. Parsons J. P.

Sworn to and subscribed on this day of and
year above written before John J. Parlow J. P.

and also, the duplicate of the first Auditor of the State showing
that Benjamin Rush was paid the sum of \$160 per annum,
from the 1st day of January 1820 to the 11th day of March
1821 the day of his death

Family Records.

MARRIAGES.

MARRIAGES.

Benjamin Rush and
* Jennie Ann Hester
March the 19th Day 1782

* Betsey Rush to Ephraim
Heaven - March 17th 1782

* Thomas Rush was married
September the 30th 1784

* Mildred Rush
Rush January 1782

GENERAL SERVICES ADMINISTRATION
NATIONAL ARCHIVES AND RECORDS SERVICE

ORDER FOR PHOTOCOPIES
CONCERNING VETERAN

(See reverse for explanation)

DO NOT WRITE IN THIS SPACE

RECEIPT NO.

43104

DATE

3-25-65

SEARCHER

2-2.

FILE DESIGNATION

Benjamin Bush,
Virginia

R-9089

Dr Sir

Oct 7 1865

Benjamin Bush late of the County of Madison
Virginia a pensioned soldier of the Revolution died in
Adel County on the 12 day of March 1861 leaving a widow
Annina Bush now in her ninetieth year who since the death
of her husband has lived alternately in the Counties of Rapp
Hanover and Culpeper and she now resides in Culpe-
per. The aforesaid Annina Bush was born 23rd July 1776
was married to the said Benjamin Bush 1782 and has
had a widow 14 years and 4 months. These facts I have taken
from the family record of the aforesaid Benjamin now in
the possession of his widow and can be certified as such by
either of the Clerks of the aforesaid Counties where she has
resided the whole of her life up to the present date.

With the above facts before the Department, that in legal
form, and the act of Congress placing the widows of the sol-
diers of the Revolution upon the pension list, that if the
said Annina Bush be entitled to a pension under any
act or act of Congress, she is desirous that now will
show her to what point she may present herself before the
Department to have her case investigated. If she be
entitled by the laws of her county to any compensation for
the services of her husband she wishes to get it. If no act
of Congress entitles her case, she does not want it.

If the information asked by Mrs Bush be
incompatible with the laws and regulations of the
Department, she will not object.

In Testimony whereof, Ephraim Weaver and Isabella his wife, Elzey Sisk and Mildred his wife and Thomas Rush have on this 13th day of January, 1853 herunto signed their names, and affixed their seals.

Witness:
Ephraim Weaver &
William E. Sisk
^{Gabriel S. Parish}
James Turner

Ephraim Weaver ^{Seal}
Isabella Weaver ^{Seal}
Elzey Sisk ^{Seal}
Mildred Sisk ^{Seal}
Thomas Rush ^{Seal}

Signed, sealed, acknowledged, and sworn to before me this 13th day of January, 1853.

W. H. Manning J. P.

State of Virginia, Culpeper County, To Wit:

I, Fayette Maury, Clerk of Culpeper County Court in the State aforesaid, do hereby certify, that W. H. Manning ^{Parish} whose genuine signature is subscribed to the Certificate above, and before whom the foregoing power of Attorney was acknowledged and affidavit made, was at the time of so doing a Justice of the Peace within and for said County, and that his official acts as such are entitled to full faith and credit.

In testimony whereof, I have hereto subscribed my name, and affixed the seal of said Court at the Court House thereof, this 17th day of January in the Year 1853.

F. Maury cc.

Family Record.

BIRTHS.

* Benjamin Rush
October 10th 1759 -

* Jemima his wife
July 23rd 1756
Habbell Rush

(December 8th 1782

Wesley Rush

March 1st 1785

Massa Rush

October 25th 1789

Thomas Rush

December 25th 1791

Milley Rush

December 30th 1795

July the 10th 1796

Jemima Rush was born
July the 21st - 1840

Isabella Rush was born in
June the 28th - 1826

BIRTHS.

William Thomas

February 15th 1772

Waddy Thomas

May 13th 1788

Thomas Thomas

August 21st 1789

Thomas Thomas

October 24th 1773

Thomas Thomas

December 30th 1774

Emma Thomas Bond

December 1st 1774

Robert Rush & William
Rush was born 1774

June 26th 1824

Martha E. Rush was
born October the 24th 1839

State of Virginia, County of Outspex, To Wit:

Be it known that before me, a Justice of the Peace in and for the County aforesaid, duly authorized by Law to administer oaths, and take acknowledgments &c, personally appeared Elzey Sisk and his wife Mildred Sisk, who intermarried with the said Elzey Sisk, each residents of Outspex County in the State aforesaid, who being first duly sworn according to Law, that the said Mildred Sisk is the daughter of Jemima Rush dec^d of Outspex County and State aforesaid, and the said Jemima Rush, dec^d was the widow of Benjamin Rush dec^d State of Madison County and State aforesaid, who was a revolutionary soldier, and that they the said Elzey Sisk and his wife Mildred believe the United States are still indebted, under existing laws, for the pension that was due under the application heretofore made, by their dec^d Mother, Jemima Rush dec^d and that they are directly interested as claimants in the pension for which application was heretofore made as aforesaid, and we hereby constitute and appoint Wm. Slaughter of Rappahannock County, Virginia, our true and lawful attorney, with irrevocable power to examine into, investigate, and establish the claim for said pension, and to do all acts necessary therefor.

In Witness whereof, we Elzey Sisk and Mildred Sisk have on this ^{twentieth} ~~fourteenth~~ day of November 1852 hereunto signed our names, and affixed our seals.

Witnesses

Richard S. Stone

William D. Slaughter

George H. Sisk

Elzey Sisk (Seal)

Mildred Sisk (Seal)

Signed, sealed, acknowledged, and sworn to before me, on this 20th day of November 1852.

W. Barron J.P.

Declaration

In order to obtain the benefit of the act of Congress of the 7th July 1838, entitled "An act granting half pay and pensions to certain widows"

State of Virginia

Rappahannock County SS

On this 10th day of August 1839 personally appeared before the subscriber a Justice of the peace in and for said County, Louisa Rush a resident of said County aged 83 years, who, being duly sworn, according to law, doth on her oath, make the following declaration, in order to obtain the benefit of the provision made by the act of Congress passed July 7th 1838 entitled "An act granting half pay and pensions to certain widows;" That she is the widow of Benjamin Rush late of Madison County, who was a soldier in the Revolutionary War, and a pensioner for some years from the State of Virginia - by her to her Legislature, to the amount of \$100.00 per annum until his death. That she cannot state particularly the nature or length of his service from her own recollection or knowledge, though she knows when he was gone in the service - She begs leave to present the petition of her said husband to the Legislature in support of her claim and relies upon the affidavits of Michael Utley and Robert McCullister to sustain the petition and this claim.

She further declares that she was married to the said Benjamin Rush on the 5th day of March in the year one thousand seven hundred and eighty two; that her husband, the aforesaid Benjamin Rush died on the 13th day of March 1831; that she was not married to him prior to his leaving the service, but that the marriage took place previous to the first of January seventeen hundred and ninety

State of Virginia }
County of Culpeper } To Wit:

Do it knownd that before me, a Justice of the Peace in and for the County aforesaid, duly authorized by law to administer oaths, personally appeared Ephraim Weaver and Isabella his wife who intermarried with Isabella Rush, Elzy Dick and Mildred his wife, who intermarried with Mildred Rush, both families of Culpeper County, and Thomas Rush of Rappahannock County, and State aforesaid, who being first duly sworn according to law, state that they are the only living children and heirs of Benjamin Rush and Jemima his wife late of the County of Madison and State aforesaid, as will appear by the ancient family ^{Records} of their parents, herewith presented, and that they believe the United States are still indebted, under existing laws, for the pension that was due under the application heretofore made, by Edmund Browder, as the agent of Jemima Rush Widow of Benjamin Rush, both of said Parents now dead, by a reference to our family records, and they are the only living children and directly interested claimants in the pension for which application was made heretofore as aforesaid, and we constitute and appoint W. H. Snyder of Rappahannock County Virginia our true and lawful attorney, with irrevocable ^{power} to examine into, investigate, and establish the claim for said pension, and to do all acts necessary therefor.

We do further swear, that in consequence of ^{the} death of our mother Jemima Rush, in the year 1846, and also, of the death in 1849 of her agent, Edmund Browder, we have not been able to get from said agent any papers pertaining to the claim of our deceased mother, whatever, and in consequence we could ^{not} procure the requisite evidence until now, and we now furnish a copy of the Act of the Virginia Legislature passed January 1 1820 placing Benjamin Rush of the County of Madison and old soldier of the Revolution on the Pension list, and in the act it is stated that it is the duty of the

Family Record.

BIRTHS.

Alfred Weaver was Born
February 7th 1808

Ellenor Weaver was Born
June 22th 1810

Martha Weaver was
August 18th 1813

Daniel Weaver
Was Born in June
25th 1815

John M. Weaver was
Born in February 1st 1816

Andrew J. Weaver was Born
in April the 10th 1820

Ephraim Weaver, Jr. was
Born in July the 25th 1821

John C. Weaver
was Born the 30th day of September
1822

DEATHS.

William Shickell.
May 5th 1810

William Shickell's first
son the 10th July 1810

Martha Shickell was born
in the year of our Lord Ac-
tually 11th 1829.

John M. Shickell was born
in the year of our Lord
the 25th of December 1822

Andrew J. Shickell was born
in the year of our Lord
the 10th of April 1826

Ephraim Shickell, Jr. was born
in the year of our Lord
the 25th of July 1827

John C. Shickell was born
in the year of our Lord
the 30th of September 1828

May 16. 85

Loren

Just a quick note. I was
looking thru all. census for
our Howell ^{Line} and found
another Son of
Benj. Rush - Rachael Springer

1850 Fayette Co. Ill

MRIN 15

Ezekiel	0012	Rush	44	Ky.	1806
Rebecca	0044	"	42	TN.	
Leonard	"	"	20	Ky.	
Martha	"	"	18	Ill.	
Sarah	"	"	18	Ill.	
Perdina	"	"	15	Ill.	
hard to read spelling		Ervin?	12	Ill.	
Felicia			8		
May E.			1		
Elizabeth		Buckler or Buckham			
		69 N.C.			

maybe Rebecca mother?

If I don't hear from you I'll know you
already had this.

Belly.

Family Record.

DEATHS.

DEATHS.

Rhoda

George

Fanny

Wassa Disast August 15/1813

Betsy Weaver Disast
August - 31 - 1815

* Benjamin Rush
Disast March
13th 1831

* Linnima Rush Disast
March 25th 1843

That he has been to the expense of sending him to visit his relatives and the said ward also desired the guardian to furnish him money to buy town property in Oregon and to furnish money to buy cattle, That this guardian has refused all such speculations That said guardian is having a difficult time to place his said ward and that his own children will not keep him and he has been unable to get him into a home That said ward has become a public nuisance. Wherefore this defendant asks the court to dismiss the petition filed to terminate said guardianship at plaintiff's cost and that said guardianship be continued not only over the property of the said John R. Rush but over his person as well.

F. F. Fuller, Attorney for Defendant
Petition duly verified by Earl T. Hoover, and sworn to before a Notary Public September 28, 1931.
After the above case had been tried to the jury in the January, 1932 term of the District Court of Ringgold County, Iowa, the defendant herein files motion for a directed verdict, showing that the lack of proof that the said guardianship should be terminated and that the evidence on the part of the plaintiff shows conclusively that the guardianship should be continued and that a directed verdict should be returned in favor of the defendant, and that on the same date the Judge of the said District Court directed the jury in said case to find a verdict in favor of the defendant and find the plaintiff John R. Rush is at this time a person of unsound mind.
Plaintiff's petition to terminate guardianship is dismissed and guardianship is ordered continued to all of which the plaintiff is given an exception.

January 20, 1932:

August 20, 1931:

Petition to terminate Guardianship, shows that Earl T. Hoover was appointed guardian of his property on April 27, 1929, and that said Hoover qualified and that he has since his appointment had charge of the property and that he now has full charge thereof. That the said ward prays for the dismissal of said Earl T. Hoover, as his guardian for the reason that he is of sound mind and that he is able to look after his own property and in doing so may save the expense of the guardianship, etc. Wherefore, the petitioner asks that the guardianship be terminated and his property be restored to him as provided by law and that said guardian shall account for all of said property in his possession and make a final report of the same and be discharged.

August 20, 1931:

It is ordered that John R. Rush shall cause a written notice to be served on Earl T. Hoover which notice shall state that he has filed a petition in this court asking that his guardianship of his property be terminated and if he desires to resist said application he shall file his answer on or before October 1, 1931 at 9 A.M. and that said notice shall be served on or before September 15, 1931.

Homer A. Fuller, Judge.

September 8, 1931:

Notice to terminate the guardianship of Earl T. Hoover shows said notice directed to Earl T. Hoover: You are hereby notified that John R. Rush has filed his petition in the clerk's office asking that your guardianship over his property be terminated and by order of the court said hearing has been set for trial October 1, 1931, at 9 A.M. at said court house. Now unless you appear therefor and defend or file answer before said time fixed for hearing default will be entered against you and judgment entered terminating your guardianship of his property. For further and particulars see plaintiff's petition now on file.

A.I. Smith, Attorney for the Plaintiff

RETURN OF SERVICE

State of Iowa, Ringgold County, ss:

The within notice came into my hands on the day of September, 1931, and I certify that I served the same on the defendants named below by reading the same to Earl T. Hoover, which he waived, and delivering to him a true copy of the same at the time and place set opposite his name:

Earl T. Hoover, Sept. 7, 1931, Rice Twp., Ringgold County,

H. W. Terrell, Sheriff of

Ringgold County, Iowa.

September 29, 1931:

Answer to Petition to terminate Guardianship:

Shows that on the 27th day of April, 1929, that the said Earl T. Hoover was appointed guardian of the property and person of John R. Rush, Incompetent, and that he was disposing of his property to parties financially irresponsible and was receiving no money return. That since his appointment that said John R. Rush has shown himself to be unfit to handle his prop

EXHIBIT 1

ADDITIONAL SHOWING

In the Matter of the Guardianship
of
John R. Rush, Incompetent.

In Guardianship. (Petition)
Dated April 27, 1929.
Filed April 27, 1929.
Probate Docket 2, Case #2435.
See synopsis following:-

April 27, 1929:

Petition for Appointment of Guardian executed by I. W. Rush and S. M. Rush who are brothers of John R. Rush and present herewith their petition for the appointment of Guardian of the said John R. Rush who is now past 77 years of age and has considerable property in the form of real estate and personal property and that he recently inherited 80 acres of additional land and considerable personal property. That he has been making transfers of the property and is about to sell and dispose of practically all his property without receiving any money therefor, and that if some action is not taken he will dispose of his property and will be dependent upon his relatives for his upkeep, and the petitioner pray that a temporary guardian be appointed to take charge of the said property and that after hearing in the May term of the District Court that a permanent guardian be appointed to take care of the property and to handle the same under the orders of this court

Frank F. Fuller,

Attorney for the Plaintiff.

April 29, 1929:

Petition duly verified by I.W.Rush and S.M.Rush, and sworn to before a Notary Public April 27, 1929. Comes now John R. Rush, in the above entitled action as defendant and for answer to the plaintiff's petition states: That whereas said petition has been filed, setting out therein the grounds for the appointment of a guardian for the care and preservation of my property and whereas said petition has been filed in the District Court of Ringgold County, Iowa, and been presented to the court and a temporary guardian in the person of Earl T. Hoover and notice ordered by the court to be served upon me to be heard at the May term of the court after ten days notice, and whereas said notice of such hearing has not been served and I hereby desire to appear and file an answer to said petition and that I do not desire said notice to be served and herein file my cross-petition, asking that the appointment of Earl T. Hoover, as temporary guardian be at this time made permanent and give bond as permanent guardian for the faithful performance of his duties, and the said guardianship to be at all times under the watchful care and protection of this court.

John R. Rush, Defendant.

Cross-petition duly verified and sworn to before a Notary Public on April 29, 1929.

from Ross County information credited to you I changed the spelling of John Hagan Rush from Hagen and just noted that probably you gave me information that William Rush married Jane Hagen. Son John surely is named for her family. Which is correct?

The 'FAMILY NUMBER (MRIN) SORTED LIST' is a list of all the families I have in this file - 423 in all. The MRIN number is the number that the computer has assigned to the family and tends to indicate the order they were entered. However, I can't explain how your family became "14" when it was the last of 423 entered! When I looked up on the screen and saw 14, I was much alarmed for fear I had lost 410 families. I went to an old index and discovered the computer had by-passed number 14 and after 410 entries went back and picked it up. Incidentally, when first started using this program I had nearly 600 names of Rush family entered and lost them all - over a month's work down the drain. I have lots of back up files now.

Out of these 423 families I have included family sheets for three - 1, 9, & 279. Printouts on all make a very huge book. Computer program gives you a choice as to printing out family sheets with or without history notes. Once we get some of omissions and errors out, it would be nice to give copies to some of Genealogy Libraries.

Most of my recent efforts in writing have been to my "Elliott" Line and feel I have that History nearly 90% complete - needing to gather up pictures. We started having Elliott Gatherings in 1981 and every two years and considerable history has surfaced from those. I have about 300 pages compiled which includes a number of letters dating back to 1858. While enthused with families compiled on our RUSH LINE, we are much in need of more history on most of the families. A group of names and dates is not my idea of a Family History. Ideally would like to see history information on every family in the file.

I must close. Again I hope this finds you well. Any additional information that you can direct this way will be appreciated.

With love from a fourth cuzin,

Loren S. Elliott

9718 Sunset Terrace
Des Moines, IA 50322
November 11, 1986

Ms. Helen Elizabeth Spore
Route 1, Box 19
Kildare, OK 74642

Dear Helen,

If this reaches you, I am sure you will be shocked to hear from me after many years and ^{note} this finds you well. I have been intending to write since getting back to the "search" after retirement four years ago. Last week I noted some material you had entered in a Ross County, Ohio, genealogy book published in 1979. I didn't depict which of your lines were in Ross County - I have been researching 'Signor', 'Purnell', and 'Mark' lines that lived there.

The time requirements encouraged me to postpone my genealogy research from 1970 until retirement at the end of 1982. I gave Richard Lawrence material that you had provided me along with material I had put together several years ago and understand that he has been in contact with you on our 'Rush' line. I finally met him when we stopped at his home in Arkansas in 1983. He has been an overnite house guest each of the past three years.

Upon retirement I purchased a computer for the word processor and it has become my magic typewriter. It is a clone of the IBM PC. I later purchased Genealogy Software from the Mormon Church at Salt Lake City and started entering the Rush Family members with considerable information coming from Richard. In the past year they revised the software and I purchased their new product which is much superior to the old. It does several magic things - even told me that we are 'fourth' cousins. I have included a copy of the **DESCENDANTS CHART for JAMES RUSH b 1760** that should make an excellent outline for a "RUSH FAMILY HISTORY". You can find your spot on the last page - page 17. If you review this carefully, you can detect who I do not have in my file and **I WILL GLADLY ENTER ANY DESCENDANT OF JAMES RUSH IF SOME ONE WILL PROVIDE THE INFORMATION.** The DESCENDANTS CHARTS can be printed out for a maximum of ten generations. It appears that I have only eight generations in this file. To help you decode this chart note your name on page 17. The 6 indicates you are the sixth generation, the 1193 is the RIN number the computer assigned to you and the date following is your birth date. Of course, the letter 's' proceeding your father's name indicates spouse of your mother who proceeds him. Your number 1193 indicates I now have nearly 1200 individuals in our RUSH FAMILY FILE - all of whom are listed in the "NAME SORTED LIST". Each can be quickly located by use of the 'RIN' number that appears after their names or more slowly by their names for corrections and additional information. As each individual is entered, one is given the opportunity to enter history notes and source data. Incidentally,

★ Your America ★

BY CLARK KINNAIRD

Next week brings the 220th anniversary of the birth of Benjamin Rush, physician, patriot, educator, humanitarian, who laid a cornerstone of military medical care that saved the lives of inestimable numbers of soldiers and sailors.

Rush, born Jan. 4, 1746, in Pennsylvania, studied medicine at Philadelphia before earning an M. D. degree at the University of Edinburgh. Joining the patriot forces in 1776, this signer of the Declaration of Independence for Pennsylvania composed a pamphlet, "Directions for Preserving the Health of Soldiers," and had it published at his expense for distribution among the Continental Army and militia.

There being few physicians and surgeons in the Army, Rush visited units in the field to instruct officers in the military logistical, as well as humanitarian practicality, of giving close attention to clothing, water, food, sanitary facilities, wounds or illnesses of their men.

Two of Rush's Philadelphia colleagues, Drs. John Morgan and William Shippen, labored as directors-general of hospitals to reduce Army losses from wounds and disease. All three were associated in the Pennsylvania Hospital, the pioneer medical school in the country. Rush had the greatest influence of the three. His research and writing revolutionized medical thought in the New World.

Notable among Rush writings was "Medical Inquiries and Observations Upon the Diseases of the Mind." (1798)—an approach to psychiatry before Sigmund Freud was born. Rush instituted the first public dispensary for the poor, and was organizer of the Pennsylvania Society for Promoting Abolition of Slavery, the earliest such reform organization.

DIRECTIONS

FOR PRESERVING

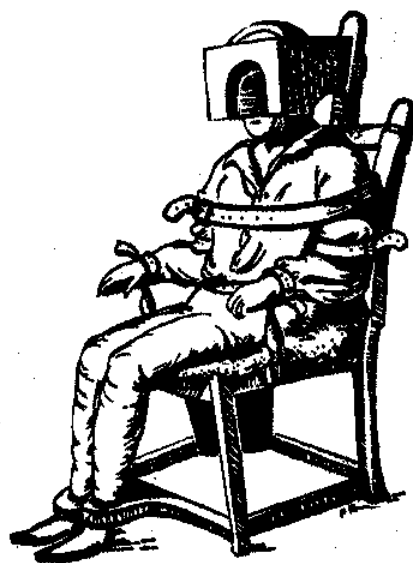
THE HEALTH OF
SOLDIERS:

RECOMMENDED TO
THE CONSIDERATION OF THE
OFFICERS
Of the ARMY of the UNITED
STATES.

By BENJAMIN RUSH, M.D.

PUBLISHED BY ORDER OF THE BOARD
Of WAR.

LANCASTER:
PRINTED BY JOHN DUNLAP,
IN QUEEN-STREET.
M.DCC.LXXVIII.



"Tranquilizing chair," or shock treatment, designed by Rush.

Early Rush Guide.

(Copyright, 1965, King Features Syndicate, Inc.)

In the Matter of the Guardianship
75. of
John R. Rush, Incompetent.

In Guardianship.
Dated April 27, 1929.
Filed April 27, 1929.
Probate Docket 2, Case #2435.
See synopsis of same following:-

April 6, 1937:

Annual Report of Earl T. Hoover as Guardian showing the condition of said estate since the 19th day of April, 1935, the date of his last report and shows that his ward is a patient at the state hospital for the Insane at Clarinda, Iowa, and a correct statement of the liabilities and credits of said guardian is set forth in the account current and property report hereto attached. Said report shows that said guardian has received since his last report the sum of \$399.90 and have expended the sum of \$369.59 and still has a balance on hand of \$30.31.

April 8, 1937:

Commission to appraise real estate was issued to E.S. Downie, Clint D. Allyn and C. E. Thompson, to appraise the real estate described herein, and said appraisers, after taking the usual oath of office file their report herein appraising said NW $\frac{1}{4}$ NW $\frac{1}{4}$ Sec.4,-67-30, and SW $\frac{1}{4}$ SW $\frac{1}{4}$ 33-68-30 at \$2400.00.

April 8, 1937:

Report of sale of real estate shows that Earl T. Hoover, Guardian herein pursuant to an order of court entered in the October, 1935 Term of this district court authorizing and empowering him to sell NW $\frac{1}{4}$ NW $\frac{1}{4}$ 4-67-30 & SW $\frac{1}{4}$ SW $\frac{1}{4}$ 33-68-30 and your guardian now reports that he has sold the above described real estate to Elmer L. Nicholas and Maude L. Nicholas for the sum of \$2400.00, purchasers to execute new mortgage for \$1800. to W. B. Wilber for the mortgage now on the premises and that the balance of the consideration to be in cash and that the sale is equal to the appraised value of said real estate and should be approved. Wherefore, your guardian prays the court that the sale of the above real estate be ratified, confirmed and approved, and that he be ordered and directed to execute and deliver Guardian's Deed for the premises to the purchasers thereof and that the Clerk approve said deed when the full consideration shall have been paid and that the Guardian be authorized to perform all duties that is necessary to complete said conveyance.

Earl T. Hoover, Guardian.

April 8, 1937:

Order of Court, wherein the court approves the sale of the above described real estate to Elmer L. Nicholas and Maude L. Nicholas for the sum of \$2400.00 and that the said Guardian is authorized to execute and deliver Guardian's Deed to said purchasers when the full purchase price has been paid and it is further ordered by court that the clerk of court indorse the approval of court on said deed when deed is presented to the clerk for that purpose.

came on for hearing and trial under and by virtue of an order of this court heretofore entered fixing the 9th day of December, A. D. 1935 as the time for said hearing.

The Guardian, Earl T. Hoover, appeared in open court in person and with his attorney, Grant L. Hayes. The defendant, John R. Rush, an incompetent person, appeared by Emmet R. Warin, guardian ad litem heretofore appointed by the court to represent the said incompetent person, whose answer is on file with this court.

The court inspecting the original notice of the pendency of this cause of action and the return thereof finds that notice of the pendency of this cause of action was served on the defendant, John R. Rush, a patient at the State Hospital at Clarinda, Iowa as by statute provided and in ample time for this hearing as prescribed by the court, a return of said service being on file with the Clerk of the District Court aofrsaid. The court finds that notice of the pendency of this cause of action was served on W. B. Wilbur a mortgage holder of said real estate by posted service as heretofore ordered in ample time for this term of court; that the court has full and complete jurisdiction of the subject matter of this suit and of the person of the defendants, W. B. Wilbur having neither appeared nor plead is in default for want of pleading or appearance and default is ordered, adjudged and entered against the said W. B. Wilbur.

The cause coming on for further hearing, the court hears the evidence, the argument of counsel and being fully advised in the premises finds that the said premises should be sold for the purpose of paying just debts and charges against the said ward and the guardianship, to-wit: taxes interest, a part of the mortgage on said premises and for the care, keep and custody of the said John R. Rush in the State Hospital at Clarinda, Iowa.

It is therefore ordered, adjudged and decreed by the court that the guardian, Earl T. Hoover, be and he herewith is authorized, empowered and directed to sell and dispose of the following described real estate situated in Ringgold County, Iowa, to-wit:

The Northwest Quarter of Northwest Quarter of Section 4, Township 67, Range 30, and the Southwest Quarter of the Southwest Quarter of Section 33, Township 68, Range 30, West of 5th P. M., Ringgold County, Iowa.

at either public or private sale and if at private sale at not less than the appraised value thereof.

It is further ordered that bond on sale of real estate be fixed at \$1,000.00.

It is further ordered that E. S. Downie, Clint D. Allyn, and C. E. Thompson be appointed appraisers to appraise said real estate and make return of their doings to this court forthwith.

Homer A. Fuller, Judge Third Judicial District of Iowa.

Subject to the costs in the above Guardianship Action.

73. Judgment-liens:	We find none in Ringgold County, Iowa.
74. Taxes:	Subject to the 1936 tax of \$80.29 plus penalty. Tax for prior years paid in full. Not listed in Ringgold County, Iowa, for Old Age Assistance Tax.

CLARINDA STATE HOSPITAL

Clarinda, Iowa, November 30, 1935.

I, R. D. Smith, Superintendent of the above named Hospital, hereby certify that John R. Rush is under my care and treatment in said Hospital, as an insane person; that in my opinion personal service of the attached notice would affect him injuriously and I therefore in accordance with the Provision of section 11068, Code of Iowa, 1931, I hereby acknowledge service of the same in behalf of said patient this thirtieth day of November, 1935.

Witness my hand and seal of the Hospital.

R. D. Smith, Superintendent.

ORDER APPOINTING GUARDIAN AD LITEM

Dated December 9, 1935; Filed December 9, 1935.

Be it remembered on this 9th day of December, A. D. 1935 application is presented to the Court for the appointment of a guardian ad litem to appear and represent the incompetent person, John R. Rush in an action wherein the guardian, Earl T. Hoover, seeks an order of this court to sell real estate belonging to the said incompetent person.

The court finds that Emmet R. Warin, a duly licensed and practicing Attorney at law of the State of Iowa is a suitable person to be guardian ad litem.

It is therefore ordered by the court that Emmet R. Warin be and he herewith is appointed by the court guardian ad litem for John R. Rush to appear and defend said incompetent person in the action now pending against him, and to do and perform all things in the premises necessary to properly protect the interests of the said John R. Rush in said cause of action aforesaid.

Homer A. Fuller, Judge 3d
Judicial District of Iowa.

December 9, 1935: Comes now Emmet R. Warin, the duly appointed Guardian Ad Litem for John R. Rush, incompetent, and files his answer herein, denying each and every allegation therein contained prejudicial to the interests of his ward, and on account of his incompetency, prays for him the merciful protection of the court.

ORDER FOR SALE OF REAL ESTATE

Dated December 9, 1935; Filed December 9, 1935.

Be it remembered, on this 9th day of December, A. D. 1935 application and petition for order to sell the hereinafter described real estate situated in Ringgold County, Iowa, to-wit:

The Northwest Quarter of the Northwest Quarter of Section 4, Township 67, Range 30, and the Southwest Quarter of Southwest Quarter of Section 33, Township 68, Range 30, West of the 5th P. M., all in Ringgold County, Iowa,

AFFIDAVIT
PROOF OF POSTING ORIGINAL NOTICE

State of Iowa, Ringgold County, ss:

I, Grant L. Hayes, being first duly sworn, state that I posted notice of hearing on application and petition for order to sell real estate, a copy of said notice being hereto attached and made a part of this return, in three public places in Ringgold County, Iowa, to-wit:

One on the bulletin board at the north door of the court house in Mount Ayr, Iowa; one on the bulletin board at the west door of the court house at Mount Ayr, Iowa, and one in the office of Sheldon & Company at Mount Ayr, Iowa.

All done this 2d day of December, A.D. 1935.

Grant L. Hayes.

Sworn to before the Clerk of District Court December 2d, 1935.

ORIGINAL NOTICE

Dated November 30, 1935; Filed December 3, 1935.

TO: John R. Rush:

You are herewith notified that there is now on file, November 30, 1935 in the office of the Clerk of the District Court of Iowa, in and for Ringgold County, the petition of your guardian, Earl T. Hoover, of your property, praying the court for an order authorizing, empowering and directing him as guardian to sell and dispose of the following described premises situated in Ringgold County, Iowa, to-wit:

The Northwest Quarter of the Northwest Quarter of Section 4 Township 67, North, Range 30, West 5th P. M. and the Southwest Quarter of The Southwest Quarter of Section 33, Township 68, North, Range 30, West 5th P. M., Ringgold County, Iowa.

for the purpose of payment of just debts and charges of the guardianship, to-wit: taxes, interest, expense of care at State Hospital.

You are further notified that, by order of court, hearing thereat will be had at the court house at Mount Ayr, Iowa on December 9, 1935 at the hour of nine o'clock A. M.;

That unless you appear and defend on or before said day and date at said court house in Mount Ayr, Iowa the court will enter said order authorizing, empowering and directing the guardian to sell and dispose of said real estate aforesaid.

Dated at Mt. Ayr, Iowa this 30th day of November, A. D. 1935.

Earl T. Hoover, Guardian of the Property
of John R. Rush, an incompetent person.
By Grant L. Hayes, Attorney for Guardian

ORDER OF COURT

Dated November 30, 1935; Filed November 30, 1935.

Be it remembered, on this 30th day of November, A. D. 1935 application is presented to the court for an order fixing time and place for hearing on petition and application of the guardian for an order to sell real estate, and to prescribe the notice thereof.

On due consideration it is ordered that the time for hearing be fixed for December 9, 1935 at the Court House at Mount Ayr, Iowa;

It is further ordered by the Court that notice thereof be had on the said John R. Rush as by statute provided, he being an inmate of the State Hospital at Clarinda, Iowa, at least five days before date for hearing on said petition and application; that notice on all other parties interested shall be had by posting at least five days before date of hearing in three public places in Ringgold County, Iowa.

Homer A. Fuller, Judge Third
Judicial District of Iowa.

ORIGINAL NOTICE

Dated November 30, 1935; Filed December 2, 1935.

TO: John R. Rush, W. B. Wilbur:

You and each of you are herewith notified that there is now on file, November 30, 1935, the petition and application of the guardian Earl T. Hoover, of the property of John R. Rush, an incompetent person, for an order authorizing, empowering and directing him as guardian to sell and dispose of the following described real estate situated in Ringgold County, Iowa, to-wit:

The Northwest Quarter of the Northwest Quarter of Section 4, Township 67, North, Range 30, and the Southwest Quarter of the Southwest Quarter of Section 33, Township 68, Range 30, West of the 5th P. M., Ringgold County, Iowa.

for the purpose of paying just debts and charges against the guardianship and the ward, John R. Rush;

That hearing thereon will be had at the court house in Mount Ayr, Iowa, under order of the court heretofore made, on December 9, 1935; at the hour of 9 o'clock A. M.;

That unless you appear and defend on or before said day and date, default will be rendered against you and the order to sell and dispose of said real estate made by the court.

Dated at Mount Ayr, Iowa November 30, 1935.

Earl T. Hoover, Guardian,
By Grant L. Hayes, Attorney for Guardian

In the Matter of the Guardianship
72. of
John R. Rush, Incompetent.

In Guardianship.
Dated April 27, 1929.
Filed April 27, 1929.
Probate Docket 2, Case 2435.
See synopsis following:-

April 19, 1935:

Annual Report of Earl T. Hoover, Guardian of John R. Rush, shows that he has received in the said Guardianship the sum of \$1824.58 and has expended the sum of \$1837.37 leaves an overdraft of \$12.79, and that the items of expense and revenues are made a part of this report.

APPLICATION FOR ORDER TO SELL REAL ESTATE

Dated November 30, 1935; Filed November 30, 1935.

Comes now the undersigned, the duly qualified and acting guardian of the property of John R. Rush, an incompetent person and states to the court:

That the said incompetent person is a patient at the State Hospital for the Insane at Clarinda, Iowa;

That the said incompetent person is the owner of the following described real estate situated in Ringgold County, Iowa, to-wit:

The Northwest Quarter of Northwest Quarter of Section 4, Township 67, North, Range 30, West 5th P. M. and Southwest Quarter of Southwest Quarter of Section 33, Township 68, North, Range 30, West of 5th P. M., all in Ringgold County, Iowa.

That the guardian does not have sufficient funds to carry on the expenses and just charges of the guardianship; that certain obligations are to be paid and also the expense of care and keep of the said John R. Rush at the State Hospital aforesaid; that taxes and interest on mortgage on farm lands are to be paid; that no funds are available for such payments unless the above lands are sold.

That it is necessary that the real estate above described be sold for the purpose of obtaining money and funds with which to carry on the purposes of the guardianship and meet the just obligations above referred to.

Wherefore your guardian, duly qualified and acting, respectfully prays the court that an order be entered authorizing, empowering and directing the guardian to sell and dispose of the above described real estate at either public or private sale and if at private sale at not less than the appraised value thereof.

Your guardian further prays the court that an order be entered fixing time and place for hearing on this application and petition for order to sell and to prescribe the notice necessary to enable the court to acquire jurisdiction of the subject matter and person of the defendants in this cause of action.

Earl T. Hoover, Guardian.

Duly verified by Earl T. Hoover, Guardian, and sworn to before the Clerk of the District Court on November 30, 1935.

IN THE DISTRICT COURT OF IOWA, IN AND FOR RINGGOLD COUNTY,
OCTOBER TERM, A. D. 1933.

In Re: The Guardianship

f. of

John R. Rush, incompetent.

Answer of Guardian ad litem.
Filed October 28, 1933,
See copy of same following:

On application of Guardian for authority
to mortgage Real Estate

NOW COMES J. A. Beard heretofore appointed herein Guardian ad litem for John R. Rush Incompetent, Defendant herein, and for answer to the application of said Guardian herein filed, he denies each and every allegation therein contained prejudicial to the interests of his ward, and on account of his incompetency, prays for him the merciful protection of the Court.

Respectfully submitted,

J. A. Beard

Guardian ad litem.

IN THE DISTRICT COURT OF ~~IOWA~~ THE STATE OF IOWA, IN AND FOR RINGGOLD
COUNTY, OCTOBER TERM, 1933.

In Re: The Guardianship

g. of

John R. Rush, incompetent.

Order of the Court,
Dated October 26, 1933,
Filed October 28, 1933,
Recorded in book 2 page 277,
See copy of same following:

BE IT REMEMBERED, on this 26th day of October, A. D., 1933, the application of the guardian Earl T. Hoover for authority to execute a mortgage on the hereinafter premises, to-wit:

The East one-half ($E\frac{1}{2}$) of the Northwest one-fourth ($NW\frac{1}{4}$) of Section three, (3), in Township sixty-seven, (67), North of Range thirty, (30), West of the 5th P. M. and the South-west one-fourth ($SW\frac{1}{4}$) of the South-west one-fourth ($SW\frac{1}{4}$) of Section thirty-three, (33), Township sixty-eight, (68), North of Range thirty (30), West of the 5th P. M., Ringgold County, Iowa, and the Northwest one-fourth ($NW\frac{1}{4}$) of the Northwest one-fourth ($NW\frac{1}{4}$) of Section four (4), Township sixty-seven, (67), North of Range thirty, (30), West of the 5th P. M., Ringgold County, Iowa,

in the sum of \$2500.00 dollars came on for hearing and trial.

The Court having inspected the original notice and the return thereon finds that due and legal service on the notice was had on John R. Rush, a patient at the State Hospital at Clarinda, Iowa, as by law provided and in accordance with the order of this Court heretofore made; that the Court has full and complete jurisdiction of the subject matter and the person of the defendant. The Court having heard the evidence and being fully advised in the premises finds that it is necessary for the guardian to execute this mortgage in the sum of \$2500.00 to Land Bank Commissioner for the purpose of taking up and liquidating a mortgage now of record against this real estate and to discharge certain obligations and indebtedness of the guardianship and to take care of his ward. It is therefore the order and decree of the Court that the guardian be and he is herewith authorized, empowered and directed to do and preform all things necessary to obtain the above loan and execute notes and mortgages and all other things necessary to properly secure this mortgage.

J. A. Beard heretofore appointed Guardian ad litem, appears files answer and represents the incompetent.

Homer A. Fuller

JUDGE OF THE THIRD JUDICIAL DISTRICT.

~~The undersigned hereby certifies that the foregoing exhibits, records~~

IN THE DISTRICT COURT OF IOWA, IN AND FOR RINGGOLD COUNTY,
OCTOBER TERM, 1933.

In Re: The Guardianship

d. of

John R. Rush, incompetent.

Order of the Court.

Dated October 17, 1933,

Filed October 18, 1933,

Recorded in book 2 page 275,

See copy of same following:

On application it is ordered by the court that hearing on petition of the guardian for authority to borrow money on real estate belonging to the ward be set for October 26th, 1933 at the hour of 9 o'clock, A.M. at the Court room in the Court House at Mount Ayr, Iowa and that notice thereof be served on the ward, John R. Rush, who is a patient at the State Hospital at Clarinda, Iowa as by law provided at least five days before the date of hearing on said petition and application.

Signed in open court this 17th day of October, A.D., 1933.

Homer A. Fuller

JUDGE THIRD JUDICIAL DISTRICT OF IOWA.

IN THE DISTRICT COURT OF IOWA, IN AND FOR RINGGOLD COUNTY,
OCTOBER TERM, 1933.

In Re: The Guardianship

e. of

John R. Rush, incompetent.

Original Notice, Served October 20, 1933,

Filed October 24, 1933,

See copy of same following:

TO: JOHN R. RUSH:

You are herewith notified that the undersigned has filed and there is now on file with the Clerk of the District Court aforesaid the petition and application of Earl T. Hoover, as Guardian of your property, for authority to mortgage the hereinafter described premises belonging to you and situated in Ringgold County, Iowa, to wit:

The East Half of the north west quarter of Section Three (3) in township Sixty seven (67) North Range Thirty (30) West of the 5th P.M. and the South west quarter of the south west quarter of Section thirty three (33) township Sixty eight (68) North of Range Twenty eight (28) West of the 5th P.M. Ringgold County, Iowa, and the Northwest quarter of the north west quarter of Section four (4) township sixty seven (67) North of Range Thirty (30) West of the 5th P.M. Ringgold County, Iowa containing in all 160 acres more or less,

for the purpose of paying certain obligations of the guardianship and for the support of his ward.

that the hearing thereon will be had at the court house in Mount Ayr, Iowa on October 26, 1933 at 9 A. M. and unless you appear and defend the Court will order the guardian to take the necessary steps to borrow said funds and execute real estate mortgage therefor.

Grant L. Hayes

GRANT L. HAYES

ATTORNEY FOR THE GUARDIAN.

Return of Service attached to the above notice as follows:

Clarinda State Hospital

Clarinda, Iowa, October 20, 1933

I, R. D. Smith, Superintendent of the above named Hospital, hereby certify that JOHN R. RUSH #13181 is under my care and treatment in said Hospital, as an insane person; that in my opinion personal service of the attached notice would affect him injuriously and I therefore in accordance with the Provision of section 11068, Code of Iowa, 1931 hereby acknowledge service of the same in behalf of the said patient this 20th day of October 1933. Witness my hand and seal of the Hospital.

(Seal)

R. D. Smith

Superintendent.

(continued from foregoing page)

said Regional Agriculture Corp.

That the interest of the ward will not suffer by such release.

It is therefore ordered by the court that the Guardian, Earl T. Hoover, be and he is herewith authorized, empowered and directed by the court to execute to the Regional Agriculture Corporation or do all things necessary in the premises to release the lien of the land lord in so far as it may affect the rights of the Regional Agriculture Corporation so that the tenant on said premises herein described may secure said chattel loan.

Homer A. Fuller.

JUDGE THIRD JUDICIAL DISTRICT OF IOWA.

IN THE DISTRICT COURT OF IOWA, IN AND FOR RINGGOLD COUNTY,
OCTOBER TERM, 1933.

In Re: The Guardianship	Application for permission to mortgage
c. of	real estate.
John R. Rush, Incompetent.	Filed October 16, 1933, See copy of same following:

Come now the undersigned, Earl T. Hoover, the duly qualified and acting guardian of the property of John R. Rush, an incompetent person and states to the Court:

1.

That his ward is the owner of the following described real estate situated in Ringgold County, Iowa, to-wit:

The Southwest one-fourth (SW $\frac{1}{4}$) of the Southwest one-fourth (SW $\frac{1}{4}$) of Section thirty-three (33), township sixty-eight, (68), North of Range thirty, (30), West of the 5th P. M., and the East one-half, (E $\frac{1}{2}$), of the Northwest one-fourth (NW $\frac{1}{4}$) of Section three, (3), in Township sixty-seven, (67), North, Range thirty, (30), West of the 5th P. M., & NW $\frac{1}{4}$ NW $\frac{1}{4}$ Sec. 4-67-30, containing in all one hundred and sixty acres, more or less.

2.

That the said real estate is now encumbered by a mortgage or mortgages of approximately eighteen hundred (\$1800) dollars.

3.

That your guardian, due to the general farming conditions, has need of more money than he is able to derive from the farm and that it will be necessary to borrow an addition/seven hundred (\$700) dollars making in all a total of twenty-five hundred (\$2500) dollars; that it is necessary to so borrow this money for the purpose of the preservation of the estate and to properly care for his ward who is a patient at the State Hospital at Clarinda, Iowa; that your guardian asks that the Court set a date for a hearing on his application to borrow the above sum and prescribe the notice necessary that the Court may properly obtain jurisdiction thereof.

WHEREFORE, your guardian asks that the Court authorize and empower him to do and perform all acts necessary to obtain a loan of twenty-five hundred dollars (\$2500) to take up the existing indebtedness against the premises and to discharge other obligations and to use the balance for the support of his ward.

Your guardian further asks that the Court set a date for a hearing on this application and prescribe the notice thereof.

GRANT L. HAYES
ATTORNEY FOR THE GUARDIAN.

Duly verified and sworn to before a notary public, Oct. 16, 1933.

EXHIBIT #2.

From the files of Probate case #2435, District Court of Iowa, in and for Ringgold County, Iowa, in re: the Guardianship of John R. Rush, incompetent.

IN THE DISTRICT COURT OF IOWA, IN AND FOR RINGGOLD COUNTY, MARCH TERM, 1933.

In Re: The Guardianship	Order of Court releasing lien for purpose
a. of	of crop loan, seed loan.
John R. Rush, Incompetent.	Filed March 2, 1933,
	Recorded in book 2 page 250,
	See same following:

It appearing to the Court that Earl T. Hoover, as guardian of the property of John R. Rush, an incompetent person, has leased to Dwight Rush the real estate belonging to the said ward for the year beginning March 1, 1933 and ending March 1, 1934 and the said tenant has and is making application to the Secretary of Agriculture for a crop and seed loan in the sum of \$30.00, and the said Secretary of Agriculture requires that the owner of the one having legal custody of the said real estate release to the Secretary of Agriculture sufficient in value of the said crops to be raised on the said premises to insure to the Secretary of Agriculture the re-payment of said loan, and

That it is to the best interests of the estate of the said ward that the Court order that sufficient of the said lien be released to so insure to the Secretary of Agriculture the re-payment of the said loan aforesaid, now therefore

It is ordered by the Court that the Secretary of Agriculture of the United States of America be and he is herewith granted a lien on the crops grown on the premises of the said John R. Rush to the extent of \$30.00, during the year beginning March 1, 1933 and extending until March 1, 1934 with the right to exercise his lien and the foreclosure thereof as provided by the Statutes of the State of Iowa.

H. H. Carter
JUDGE 3d JUDICIAL DISTRICT OF IOWA.

IN THE DISTRICT COURT OF IOWA, IN AND FOR RINGGOLD COUNTY, MAY TERM, 1933.

In Re: The Guardianship	Order of the Court,
b. of	Dated September 9, 1933,
John R. Rush, Incompetent.	Filed September 9, 1933,
	Recorded in book 2 page 271,
	See Same following:

On this 9 day of September, A. D., 1933 application is presented to the court by the Guardian of the property of the said J. R. Rush for authority to release landlord's lien in the sum of \$90.00 in favor of Regional Agriculture Corporation.

The Court being fully advised in the premises finds that the ward is the owner of the following described real estate situated in Ringgold County, Iowa, to wit:

The East half of the northwest quarter of Section three (3) township sixty seven (67) North Range Thirty (30) West of the 5th P. M. and the North west quarter of the north west quarter of Section four (4) in township Sixty-seven (67) North of Range Thirty (30) West of the 5th P.M., and the southwest quarter of the southwest quarter of Section thirty three (33) in township Sixty eight (68) North of Range (30) thirty, West of the 5th P.M., containing in all 160 acres more or less.

That the said real estate is leased to one Clyde Rush mostly at share rent - there being but the sum of \$90.00 payable as cash rent;

That the said Clyde Rush is making application to the Regional Agriculture Corporation for a loan in the sum of \$400.00 and the said Regional Agriculture Corporation requires that lien of the land lord be made a secondary lien to their chattel mortgage and that it is necessary to release the lien of the landlord in so far as it affects

(continued on following sheet)

EXHIBIT # 1.

Synopsis of Proceedings: Guardianship of John R. Rush, Incompetent.

Apr. 27, 1929:	Petition for appointment of guardian. & order appointment of
Apr. 29, 1929:	Answer & cross petition of John R. Rush. (Earl T. Hoover as
May 7, 1929:	Guardian's bond filed. (Temporary Guardian
Oct. 18, 1929:	Application for order authorizing guardian to borrow money.
Oct. 19, 1929:	Order authorizing guardian to borrow money.
Aug. 26, 1929:	Application for order to deposit money in bank & order for
	said deposit.
June 10, 1930:	First annual report.
Oct. 21, 1930:	Application for order to sell personal property & order
	for said sale.
Dec. 30, 1930:	Application for order to deposit trust funds & order for
	said deposit.
Feb. 7, 1931:	Application for order for guardian to pay board & keep of
	ward & order therefor.
Aug. 20, 1931:	Application to terminate guardianship & order for service
	of notice & date of hearing
Sept. 8, 1931:	Original notice & return of service thereon.
Sept. 29, 1931:	Answer to petition to terminate guardianship.
Oct. 9, 1931:	Trial notice.
Oct. 19, 1931:	Reply to answer to petition.
Jan. 20, 1932:	Motion for directed verdict & amendment to said motion.
Jan. 20, 1932:	Verdict of jury - John R. Rush adjudged to be a person of
	unsound mind.
Jan. 19, 1932:	Application for order for guardian to pay for keep of John
	R. Rush.
Jan. 20, 1932:	Subpoena.
Jan. 22, 1932:	Shorthand notes.
Feb. 2, 1932:	Order of court fixing attorney fees in trial on application
	to terminate guardianship.
Feb. 10, 1932:	Second annual report.
Apr. 11, 1932:	Application for order to mortgage real estate.
Apr. 11, 1932:	Order on application of guardian to borrow money, fixing
	date of hearing on said application.
Apr. 18, 1932:	Original notice & return of service on John R. Rush.
Apr. 19, 1932:	Grant L. Hayes appointed Guardian-ad-litem.
Apr. 19, 1932:	Answer of guardian ad litem on application of guardian
	for authority to mortgage real estate.
Apr. 19, 1932:	Application for order Order authorizing guardian to mortgage
	real estate.
Apr. 29, 1932:	Report of making of mortgage on E $\frac{1}{2}$ NW $\frac{1}{4}$ 3-67-30 to Mt. Ayr
	State Bank.
* Mar. 8, 1933:	Order of court authorizing releasing lien for purpose of
	crop & seed loan.
* Sept. 9, 1933:	Order authorizing guardian to release landlord's lien in
	favor of Regional Agricultural Credit Corporation.
* Oct. 16, 1933:	Application for permission for guardian to mortgage real
	estate of John R. Rush in the sum of \$2500.00.
* Oct. 18, 1933:	Order, setting date of hearing on application to mortgage
	real estate & prescribing service of notice on ward as by
	law provided.
* Oct. 24, 1933:	Original notice of hearing & return of service upon John R.
	Rush.
* Oct. 28, 1933:	Order of court, authorizing, guardian, Earl T. Hoover, to
	execute a mortgage of \$2500.00, on John R. Rush's real
	estate, to the Federal Land Bank of Omaha (commissioner's
	loan.)

* See additional showing at Exhibit #2.

9718 Sunset Terrace
Des Moines, IA 50322
April 8, 1985

Dear Richard,

Just wrote to Betty Howell and to save time will let a copy of letter to her be part of this. You are sure interfering with my gardening time. Weather for Iowa has been great but haven't found time to be out. I did plant lettuce, radishes, sugar peas, few onions, that are now up. I also have some hungry rabbits - didn't get my trap set this spring. Other springs I have trapped a half dozen or more in my 'have a heart' trap and hauled them to the country.

Big news here is a new grandson, Sean Robert Elliott, 9 lbs 4 oz, born March 27. I entered him in the Rush and Spencer files and the computer beaped both times - out of about 2000 names there wasn't another **Sean** listed! (Each time you enter a name in the file that hasn't been entered before the computer beaps and name has to be retyped before it is accepted.)

If you can make it through letter to Betty H., you will note we have file space problems. I do not know of a way of transferring a branch to a new file on another disk. If I had known what I do now, I would have split Aaron's family up and used 3 or 4 disks. Incidentally, I am keeping two backup disks at all times with one of those in a bank box for fire protection.

Another family group that we are missing a lot of information is the huge Dorsey family in Colorado. We were neighbors to their family for several years but don't have any addresses. Rinedollar had some information on them and perhaps he has some of their addresses.

I must close. If you come across any more family groups as large as James Turner, please keep them until fall! You aren't giving me time to go walking. Hope your family is well and had a good Easter.

Good Gardening and Good Hunting.

Loren

Sending packet of material in separate package.

Mrs. Betty Howell
25705 Belfountain Rd.
Monroe, Oregon 97456

Dear Betty,

Whew! Glad to receive your letter with corrections and many

additions. Before I received it, Richard had sent me the additional material you had sent him and had just completed entering that and **printing** the family sheets when your last letter and material arrived so 12 hours printing time went in the waste basket. Entering a family a bit at a time is a bit like pulling a tooth with several small jerks. However, we are glad to get the corrections and additions - we want information gathered as accurate and complete as possible.

All that is in my computer in the way of information is that I have typed into it. At present the Salt Lake Library doesn't have facilities to add or withdraw information by phone modem but suspect that day will come. The software I purchased from them is like a tool inserted in my computer that allows a series of forms to be entered on the screen: first the husband, second the wife, third the marriage information, fourth the individual information on the children. After each individual is added, it asks "Do you want to enter History information?". I do not see the **family or pedigree sheets** as they are printed out by the printer. If you see a child's spouses name on the right side of the family sheet, it means that child's family is also entered into the computer. You should note each child only will show one spouse on the parents family sheet - this will be the first spouse that I have entered into the computer. I may have entered three spouses but only the first one entered will show. Perhaps the Mormon Church only recognizes the first spouse. Having finally caught on to this weakness of the program, in some instances I have entered the last spouse first or the spouse where children were involved. When a pedigree chart is requested for an individual and he or she had more than one spouse, the computer does ask which spouse you want. It is a bit fascinating how it sorts the people out and prints out the four generation pedigree charts. It can be handy when your memory for names is not good and you come come to someone that you have on the computer but don't know where he belongs. One can then instruct the computer to print out his pedigree chart and there he or she is with parents, grandparents, and great grandparents in about three minutes time.

I now have information on over 1100 individuals and their 388 families stored on the **Rush** disk. If you aren't familiar with these disks, they are similar to a miniature record - 5 1/4 inches in diameter. Each disk will hold about 290,000 bytes of information - each letter of a word represents a byte. Information on the Rush File totals 283,000 bytes leaving only 7000 bytes of space left which means I won't be able to enter more than 30 more individuals as it is set up. The program does allow me to remove the history notes to another file which will free up room for another 150 to 200 individuals. I am afraid I am going to want room for another 1000.

I guess I will have to blame *Grandma Emma One* for going to the extra work and using up space by adding ancestors of spouses who married Rush descendants. If you scrutinize the pedigree charts you will note that many that you gave me I have entered in the file but it was done solely for them to appear on the pedigree charts. I may have

unintentionally printed out a family sheet for one or two of them which should be incomplete if I did. I can't afford the space for the brothers and sisters of the spouses' family or ancestors. I may be clear as mud as to what I am trying to point out. An example would be - I would add where you are born, similar information on your parents, but can't afford to use up space for your brothers, sisters, or your parents brothers and sisters. Probably when I started this I should have put each child of Aaron's with descendants in a separate file.

You asked about another Rush line that I can't help you with at the present time. I also have one on Mother's side that I know zip about. I doubt if I completed all the changes you have given and may have made a few errors entering some. I took the liberty to change the spelling on a few names and may have been wrong in doing so. Normal spelling on a ladies name is *Frances* while a males spelling is *Francis*. That doesn't mean a lady can't spell her name with an 'E'. Someone gave me that a nephew erroneously had the initial 'J.' entered on Mary F. Morris's gravestone. Many of these small rural towns are disappearing off maps and landscapes and good to record counties if known - I wasn't able to locate some. I couldn't find Roseburg, Oregon, but there is a Roseburg, Washington. Golden, OK, and Golden, Calif., also gave me a problem - couldn't find either. I did find a Golden in Okanoga County, Washington. Since these two were living in the Oregon area, made me wonder if the Golden in Washington was where they came from. In family 287 there is a Charles Crump and in 295 is a C.W. Crunk - these aren't the same man are they? Spelling of Kinnith is different - normal spelling is Kenneth. These spellings may have come from census records that are wrong more times than right. 1900 Ringgold Co census shows Grandma Emma's husband Alamando's name as Albert and his father Sherburn's name as Samuel. Grandpa went by Al or A.W. and always signed his name 'A.W.' and Rev Sherb always signed his name 'S.A.'. Census taker probably got back to his office and was told he had to show first names so he guessed at them.

I rambled too long - much success on your family history. I am mailing you the new family sheets under separate cover in an effort to save on postage. You will note I started printing on 20 lb paper and switched back to 15 lb when noted the bulk I was getting into.

Your cuzin,
Loren S. Elliott

9718 Sunset Terrace
Des Moines, IA 50322
March 14, 1985

Mrs. Betty Howell
25705 Belfountain Rd.
Monroe, Oregon 97456

Dear Betty,

I received your letter and have entered some of your material in my computer file. I am not sure I have read everything correctly and have printed copies for you to scan and hope you will send me corrections and additions.

Richard probably informed you that I have Salt Lake Cities computer program and with his assist on information have been compiling the 'Rush' family. Someday I hope that a history of the family will be written. My Grandmother was Emma One Rush who your mother-in-law may have been named after. Grandma Emma was a great one - lived to be 96. I wasn't able to pinpoint the **Elizabeth Rush** you inquired about. Aaron's brother, Daniel, had an Elizabeth born 1846/7 who would have been three or four years older than James F. Morris. I have very little information on Aaron's daughter, Elizabeth, but believe she died as a child before 1876 anyway and my information has her born after 1870.

One of my best friends and high school classmate at Mt Ayr was **John 'Johnnie' Morris**. We graduated in '41 and he entered the Navy and was killed aboard a destroyer in the South Pacific in late '42. Born about 1924, he was the youngest of a family of at least three boys - all fine athletes. The second boy was 'J.J.' who also went into Navy. I played football with 'Johnnie' and he was under extreme pressure to live up to the reputation established by his older brothers. It seems like his father was deceased at that time. I feel sure that he was part of your Morris family line.

I had only two children of James Turner Rush, Charles and Sina. Noting that the ones Helen L. listed that you didn't, all died as infants could well be that she has the correct information.

I retired 2 years ago and have had my 'PC' computer for about 18 months. I have been devoting the heavy end of my efforts to my **Elliott History** and have our third Reunion in 4 years this coming July (1981, 3, 5). They are held in Des Moines and have been fun - about 120 attending each. I have a start on my mother's family history - **Spencer**. I am trying to promote a Spencer Gathering in 1986. My third priority is the **Rush History** and welcome all assists or be glad to assist someone else in writing it. Several people have been compiling information for years but haven't seen anything written up.

I must close. Good luck on your research.

Sincerely,

Loren S. Elliott

Enclosures: Family sheets of James Turner Rush &
pedigree chart.

Loren Elliot

Richard Lawrence and I have been corresponding on our Rush line.

my husband desc. from William Marion Rush - son of James Turner Rush and Mary Marris

Richard ask if I would send you what I had on Mary Marris.

Helen Crampton wrote a book on this Marris line - I saw her add in the Helper with James Turner Rush in it and I wrote to her. She sent me this much and promises more when she gets back home in June. her mail is forwarded to her. She doesn't have her files with her.

I sent our family charts to Richard. I hope he can read them. my son took my typewriter and hasn't returned
writer

it.

do you have James Turner
Rush family. Helen C. sent
me the following incomplete
data:

832 1- Eva Bonn b. 1872 d. 1873
833 2- Oscar b. 1874 d. 1874
ours
William 8313- Will b. 1876 d. 1927
marion 136 4- Charle b. 1878 d. 1948

m- Ora Ella Morris daug. of
Hezekiah David Morris.

8345- Lorraine b. 1880 - d 1957
137 6- Sina b. 1883 -
835 7- Simon 1887 - 1889
834 8- Elwood 1888 - 1959
837 9- S. L. 1890 - 1891
838 10- Marnie 1892 - 1892

I only new of William, Charley
Lorraine, Sina, Elwood.
Are the others correct?
Can you add any information?

Betty Howell
25705 Belfountain Rd.
Monroe Oregon 97456

501-497-1060

Dear Gene;

5 Jan, 85

Just a short note to get this sheet on Emilie Jo Thompson into your grist mill for processing.

Same old 6 & 7/8 down here - Did escape the current ice and snow by about 100 miles to the East of us. The sun is shining and its nearly 50 ~~W~~out of the wind.

I asked Mary Lawrence questions about her grandparents but I doubt if I'll get many answers. So dont wait on her to fill in the blanks. *Ask Emilie for info to fill in pg 0102 - I know Mary has sisters.*
Have fun ----and keep walking.

Sincerely

Richard

P.S. By the way, just noticed that you have my telephone number (lacking one digit, of being the 'information number', not my home phone #. ⁵⁰¹⁻⁵⁵⁻¹²¹²
(Throughout Rush History) my # is

501-497-1060
RL

24 Dec 84

Dear Loren:

I dont know what these Iowa Federal retirees are coming to, lollygaggin around San Diego-HA. Would love to be able to say the same. I rented a car and checked out a retirement complex in Spring Valley, about 15 miles N.E. of San Diego in June of '83 when I flew out there for a ships reunion. Even rode the Red Trolley to and from Tiajuana on a shopping expedition.

Loren, send a \$7.50 check to :Mrs. Loey Hammer, 2621 Via Veneto, Punta Gorda, Fl. 33950. Tell her of our relationship as I am sure she will be curious about how you found out about her "Hammer story". Do be aware that she printed just what she had at the time of printing. That although she lists John Fletcher Hammer, she does not show his marriage or family. I have amassed a lot of Hammer material all the way back to 1716 and 'Ault' Melchoir Hammer, the town baker of Oberjesingen, Germany, about 15 Kilometers S.E. of Stuttgart. By the way, there ^{are} Hammer cemeteries in Monroe Co, KY, (in the book,) in Washington Co., TN, Lawrence Co., Indiana plus the one at Pennington Point in McDonough Co., Ill.

Loren, how much of this material do you actually want? I dont want to load you up with a whole bunch of stuff you dont want.

How much of that Social Security are you going to keep? Or will it be offset against your annuity. Better ask before you start spending it! I discovered when I signed up for Medicare in November that I was eligible for part A based on Laura's work record and eligibilty.

I clipped a KAYPRO advertisement out of USA TODAY in Nov. \$1895 for the whole enchilada--computer, printer, combination display tube and dual disk drive in the same cabinet plus a " Business Pak" that is supposed to be the next best thing to sex! I was seriously leaning in that direction when Laura put her foot down and we ended up with this Adler 310 that I am obviously still trying to learn to use Has Justify right margin, has a 2915 character memory, etc,etc, when I learn to take advantage of all the features. In automatic I can make the needed corrections in the display window before it prints. Oh well, you cant win them all. Have a good holiday season and keep walking. Its to cold here most mornings so I use the stationery bike and 6.6 lb dumbbells as a substitute.

Sincerely

Richard

Richard

P.S. I sent a Xmas card & ltr to Donald Chaplain asking several questions and got a signed card back with NO answers? Do you communicate with him? Also, I wrote a long ltr to Marion Clayberg, in Hart Spring, have never rec'd a reply? R

501-497-1060

Dear Ben;

5 Jan, 85

Just a short note to get this sheet on Emilie Jo Thompson into your grist mill for processing.

Same old 6 & 7/8 down here - Did escape the current ice and snow by about 100 miles to the East of us. The sun is shining and its nearly 50 Wout of the wind.

I asked Mary Lawrence questions about her grandparents but I doubt if I'll get many answers. So dont wait on her to fill in the blanks. Ask Emilie for info to fill in pg 0102 - I know Mary has sisters.
Have fun ----and keep walking.

Sincerely

Richard

P.S. By the way, just noticed that you have my telephone number (lacking one digit, of being the 'information number', not my home phone #. (Throughout Rush history) My # is

501-497-1060

RL

PEDIGREE CHART

Name and Address of Submitter:
Loren S. Elliott - Richard L. Lawrence
9718 Sunset Ter. - Rt #1, Box 250A, #
Des Moines - Altus Phone: 515-225-0182
IA 50322 - AR 72821 Stake:

06-13-1984

Chart No. _____

Number 1 on this chart
is the same person
as No. _____ on
Chart No. _____

2 KEITH OLIN LAWRENCE-0337-----
Born: 7 APR 1925
Place: MT. AYR, RINGGOLD CO, IA
Marr: 8 JUN 1947
Place: DES MOINES, POLK CO, IA
Died:
Place:

104
1 EMILIE JO LAWRENCE-0349-----
Born: 5 MAY 1954
Place: WICHITA, SEDGWICK CO, KS
Marr: 17 JUN 1979
Place: CEDAR RAPIDS, LINN CO, IA
Died:
Place:

MATTHEW
LARS
THOMPSON
b: 28 Oct
1984
PL Des Moines
IA

DEAN MARTIN THOMPSON-0355-----
Spouse
b: 3 May
PL Des Moines
PL Des Moines
MO: MILDRED IONE KOMIFRAN

3 MARY WILMA STOCK-0347-----
Born: 26 NOV 1923
Place: COLFAX, JASPER CO, IA
Died:
Place:

4 CONRAD 'SLIM' LAWRENCE-0335-----
Born: 26 MAY 1892
Place: HAY SPRINGS, DAWES, NB
Marr: 19 FEB 1919
Place: GRANT CITY, NORTH CO, MO
Died: 19 APR 1967
Place: COON RAPIDS, CARROLL CO, IA

5 FAIRY BELLE RUSH-0176-----
Born: 24 OCT 1892
Place: MT. AYR, RINGGOLD CO, IA
Died: 2 FEB 1935
Place: COON RAPIDS, CARROLL CO, IA

6 FRANK LEROY STOCK-0352-----
Born: 13 Sept. 1893
Place: Mingo, Ia. Jasper Co.
Marr: ~~San Francisco~~ ^{Franklin} 29-Mar-'23
Place: Colfax, Ia. Jasper Co.
Died: 23 May, 1959
Place: Colfax, Ia. Jasper Co.

7 DRA LYNN PORKER-0353-----
Born: 6 March 1900
Place: Mitchellville, ^{Polk} ~~Jasper~~ Co. Ia.
Died: 26 May, 1945
Place: Des Moines Polk Co. Ia.

8 MARION FRANCIS LAWRENCE-0338-----
Born: 18 July 1860
Place: Belle Center Crawford
Marr: 5 May 1886
Place: Haysprings, Sheridan Neb
Died: 2 March 1930
Place: Lanesboro Carroll Ia.

9 SARAH EMMA KENDALL-0339-----
Born: 3 Oct 1862
Place: Virginia, Cass Ill.
Died: Rushville Sheridan Neb
Place: 5 Feb 1937
Buried: Lanesboro IA.

10 PETER ROBERT RUSH-0107-----
Born: 9 AUG 1870
Place: RINGGOLD CO, IA
Marr: 27 SEP 1891
Place: MT. AYR, RINGGOLD CO, IA
Died: 4 JAN 1955
Place: MT. AYR, RINGGOLD CO, IA

11 ESTHER ESTELLE PRATT-0175-----
Born: 3 APR 1873
Place:
Died: 5 AUG 1895
Place: MIDDLE FORK TWP, RINGGOLD CO, IA

12-----
Born:
Place:
Marr:
Place:
Died:
Place:

14-----
Born:
Place:
Marr:
Place:

15-----
Born:
Place:
Died:
Place:

824 Washington St.
Bushnell, Illinois
Jan. 17, 1970

Mr. Loren Elliot
3119 Wilura Parkway
Des Moines, Iowa

Dear Mr. Elliot,

Olive Ballew has given me your name, telling me that you are interested in Hammer genealogy. She has suggested that I write you and perhaps we can share information.

I am interested in Hammer history since I descend from the Hammers. Recently I wrote the librarian at Mount Airy to see if I could obtain a biography of Aaron Rush and his wife, Nancy, early settlers in Ringgold County. I wished to find information about Nancy whose maiden name was Hammer. She was a sister of my grandmother, Margaret Hammer. The librarian sent my letter to Olive and Olive wrote me.

I also wrote the historical library in Des Moines and they sent me an abstract of a biography of Aaron Rush which is found on page 387 of Biographical and Historical Record of Ringgold County, Iowa 1887. This was only an abstract but I hope I can secure an exact copy in order to get detailed information. Do you happen to have an exact copy? There is also a biography of Job Rush on page 229 of this volume but I do not know if he is connected with your family.

My grandmother, Margaret, and her sister, Nancy, had two sisters, Susan and Sarah.

(over)

9718 Sunset Terrace
Des Moines, IA 50322
February 12, 1985

Dear Richard,

Thanks for the letters and the information. I am trying to get caught up on my correspondence and conscience bothering me because I need to be working medical insurance claims and income tax records, all of which I have been letting go. The bridge is also taking too much time also. Attendance to work has picked up but spending most of could be profits for promotion.

I should recognize some benefits from Social Security as the law is - don't think it will be offset against my annuity. I cannot reap any benefits from Alma's social security as that will be offset. I am likely to have to pay income tax on it - marginal. People retiring today have had retirement cut immensely from those that retired 12 to 15 years ago. A group of us (2-12) get together for breakfast every Wednesday and some with same grade or less are drawing 30 percent larger retirement check plus a social security check based on their wife's employment. The most overpaid retirement group if any that should be addressed is the Congressmen, President, and their staffs who are in Washington with highly inflated salaries and have their retirement based on 2.5 percent per year of employment rather than the 1.5 % for 1st 5 yrs, 1.75 for next 5, and 2 for the remaining years that other federal retirees have their retirement check based on. We have a retired senator in Iowa receiving 85,000 per year - but Stockman doesn't address this exorbitant retirement plan.

I have entered the changes or additions that you sent - sorry about messing up your phone number which will be correct on future printings. The software program is really designed for one submitter but I crowded both our names on one line as well as addresses but it wouldn't except two telephone numbers on the pedigree charts and my telephone number is placed to look like yours.

I picked up corrections or additions from cemetery records or obituaries that have been made available by some residents of Ringgold Co. They cleared up the name of one of John Robert Rush's wives - Sarah (Warren) Guthrie. Note the family sheets of Sarah and her first husband, Sam Guthrie.

I have heard several good things about Kapro and it is being used by many genealogists. I considered one when I bought mine but decided I wanted a PC compatible unit. KAPRO now is making a model that is compatible with IBM PC and its other clones.

I have devoting much of my time writing draft 3 of the Elliott History - have an Elliott Reunion here in Des Moines in July so would like to have that draft completed by then. I was disappointed to find that doubling the capacity of my computer to 256K from 128K did not increase the amount of material that I could get in a file. My

Perfect Writer software is designed for 128K and allows only about 40K in a file. I have about 120 pages written on the Elliott's and it is stored in 11 files - two discs. The annoyance comes when you add to one file - say file 3 and space doesn't permit it so one has to some move material to file 4 and may wind up making several moves. Most of the time the easiest way out is start a new file and figure out a different identification and let it become file 4.

I must close. I need to walk up to bark - forced to walk. The transmission went out of our 1983 Olds Firenze Friday night on way to my bridge game. Very perturbing to have a car that new with 27,000 miles on it fail. I don't know whether I am going to have to stand the complete bill or not - warranty was for 2 years and 24,000 miles which ever came first. We have had it 18 months. I hope this finds you well. I have ordered the Hammer Book. I have never communicated with Donald Chaplain - can't recall having ever met him. It does get discouraging at times. I wrote last spring to three first cousins (brothers) on mother's side of family that live on West Coast and nothing back. Material I sent them cost about \$6 in postage. I hope this finds you and Laura well.

Your cousin,

Loren S. Elliott

Susan married a Stevens and I wonder if she settled in Ringgold County, also. Sarah married a man by the name of Propes and lived in Vincennes Ind, or near there. I believe there was a son, William H. Propes. Margaret and Nancy had three brothers, Richard, Elkanah, and Cyrus. I do not know anything about them.

In my records, Margaret + Nancy's father was John Fletcher Hammer and their mother was Sarah (Miller) Hammer. ~~they~~ ^{she} ~~was~~ of German descent.

John Fletcher Hammer's father was Richard M^r Kendra Hammer who married Anna Fisher. (The M^r Kendra middle name may have been M^r Kenzie)

Richard Hammer and his wife, Anna, lived in early times in Washington County, Tennessee. I understand that a large part of Tennessee in Revolutionary times was called Washington County so it is hard to locate the exact part of Tennessee in which they lived. At present there is a Washington County + they may have been there. There were Fletchers and Fishers buried in a cemetery near Viola Tenn. The Fletcher and Fisher families seem to have been closely connected.

In 1819, Richard Hammer and wife Anna, moved with their children to Monroe Co. Kentucky. John Fletcher Hammer his son, was born about 1798, so he was about 21 yrs. of age at the time. His wife, Sarah, was born about 1797. I do not know if they were married in Tenn. or Kentucky.

In the 1850 census of Monroe Co., Ky, John F. Hammer is listed as age 52, a former resident of Tenn. and his wife, Sarah is listed as age 53, also from Tenn. Margaret, their daughter was 16. (My grandmother)

Copy

9718 Sunset Terrace
Des Moines, IA 50322
February 11, 1985

Mrs. Lucy Hammer
2621 Via Vento
Punta Gorda, FL 33950

Dear Mrs. Hammer,

A distant cousin, Richard Lawrence of Arkansas, informed me that you had prepared a history of the Hammers that you have titled the "Hammer Story" for the price of \$7.50. I am much interested in the family and working compiling other family lines. I am including a check for \$7.50 and would appreciate your providing a copy of this.

Richard and I have been passing information back and forth on the Rushs and Hammers for nearly 15 years. We met for the first time about 11 months ago when we stopped at their place in Arkansas on way back from Texas and enjoyed lunch with them. He was our house guest overnight one day last fall. We have the same great grandparents, Aaron and Nancy Melvina (*Hammer*) Rush. I am including a pedigree chart of Nancy so you can possibly locate us on the Hammer limb. My father was given the maiden names of his grandmothers and it came out - Mark Hammer Elliott. However, the combination of Mark and Hammer had no appeal to him and he dropped Hammer from his name and recognized no middle name.

A year ago I purchased the Latter Day Saints genealogy software and have a multitude of members of the Rush family recorded on it and the little information that I have on the Hammers. The program is great for printing out pedigree charts.

I must close. I hope this finds you well and you are having much success with further research on your family histories.

Sincerely,

Loren S. Elliott

Pedigree chart for Nancy Melvina Hammer and \$7.50 check.

2.
You will be interested to know that Aaron Rush, age 23, is listed as a farmer and his wife, Nancy, age 21. At that time there was one son, James.

Also, Rachel Rush (mother of Aaron) was 66 in 1850 and was evidently a widow with four children yet at home, Benjamin, Rachel, Isaac, and John. She is listed as coming from South Carolina.

Other Rushs listed in this 1850 census probably children of Rachel and Benjamin, were Joshua, age 29, and wife M.E. Rush, 28, (children Nancy + Haden). There were William Rush, 38, and wife, Parthenia, 33 with children, Martha, Lovenda, Willis, Benjamin, + Rachel.

There is also James Rush 57, from Virginia and Femma, 50. James probably is a brother of Rachel's husband Benjamin since they are both from Va.

All these Rushs and Hammons lived in 1850 in Monroe Co. Ky. south of Tompkinsville.

Richard Hammer and wife Anna had the following children: (I do not know their order in ages).

1. John Fletcher Hammer who married Sarah Miller
2. James Elkana Delaney Hammer who married Nancy Pennington in Kentucky and settled in Mc Donough Co. at Pennington's Point.
3. M^{rs} Kendra Hammer (or M^{rs} Kenzie?)
4. Washington Hammer
5. Polly Hammer who married a Morris
6. Sarah Hammer who married a Johnson
7. Margaret Hammer who married a Greenup (moved to M^{rs} Donough Co, Ill)

over
I think Polly + Sarah also moved to M^{rs} Donough Co, Ill.

John Fletcher Hammer and wife Sarah Miller Hammer
had the following children;

Richard

Elkara

Cyrus

Sarah who married a Prosser & moved to
Vincennes Ind.

Susan, who married a Stevens

Nancy, who married Aaron Rush and
moved to Ringgold Co. Iowa

Margaret Melinda who married
Zachariah Jackson Wootten
in Monroe Co. Ky. Jan. 22 1852
and moved to a farm near
Pennington's Point, Mc Donough
Co. in 1860. Margaret is
my grandmother.

Margaret and Jackson Wootten had
the following children;

J. E. Goodson (died as an infant)
Nancy Thomas who married Curt
Griffith, children Winifred and
Roy. Lived in Mc Donough Co.
Ile.

James Duncanson married Tommy
Maguire, (one child, Elson)
attorney in Mc Donough Co.,
Macomb, Ile.

Holly Jones (died in infancy)
Altherartha (died in infancy)
(Alderardo)

Cornelia Almeda (died young)

Carrie Melvin married George
Stubbs, moved to Nebraska

Nora married ^{children Frank, Duncanson, John & Ethel} Willie Stubbs and
moved to Nebraska. Children
Orpha and Lester

Maude Della married David
Newell lived in Macomb
Ile. Children Ruby, Ruth,
Ernest and Mildred

3.

I am Ruth, daughter of David Newell and Maude (Wooten) Newell. I married Clara Henderson, a farmer, and now have grown sons, David + Charles, and grandchildren, Tom + Jane, children of Charles and Elise Henderson. I am a widow, and retired teacher having taught 37 years.

My son Charles, runs my farm and is also TV Broadcaster at Western Ill. University. David has a Masters Degree from New York University and works for Bell Laboratories in New Jersey. He is an electrical engineer.

I think I have given you most of what I have about the Hammer family. I am interested to learn if my information agrees with Yours and if any corrections should be made. If you have additional data, I surely would like to have it as I am hoping to write a history of my people to hand down to my children. I am planning to do some work in historical libraries in Kentucky and Tennessee in order to add to the record.

I hope to write the final genealogy in story form giving biographies of the people with interesting accounts of family experiences which have been handed down from parents and grandparents. The life of Nancy (Hammer) Rush would be a good one to include. She must have had interesting experiences as a pioneer wife. I do have a picture of Aaron and Nancy Rush left to me by my mother. Also one of Olive + her father, Rastus. Olive visited in my home when I was about nine years old and she was probably about 16. She charmed all of us with her piano playing and singing. I remember her as a very attractive girl.

That has been 60 years ago for me. So you see she did make a vivid impression.
over

I wonder if she favored the Hammers. I think of them as being very active and outgoing, with positive opinions, also industrious, thrifty, happy in nature, persistent, emotional and sentimental. Very loyal to family and capable of sacrifice in regard to children. Sensitive though and easily hurt.

Well! Are your Hammers like this?

I surely would enjoy hearing from you. I will be glad to share with you any information I can gather.

Oliver tells me that you have been working on genealogy for some time and you may have much which would be helpful for me to learn before I do my library research.

Hoping to hear from you, I am,

Sincerely,

(Mrs.) Ruth Henderson
824 Washington St.

Bushnell, Ill. 61422

P.S. I have notes that Richard McKendra Hammer died in Monroe Co., Ky., in 1844 and his wife, Anna, died in Monroe Co., Ky. in 1854. Do you have a record on this? It may be these are reversed, Richard in 1854 and Anna in 1844.

What are the dates of John Fletcher Hammer and Sarah Hammer's deaths?
Who are Sarah Miller's parents?

On April 9, 1969, I was able to borrow a book on the Rush family, "Historical and Genealogical Account of the Rush Family" by Silvester R. Rush, Festner Printing Co., Omaha, Nebraska, 1925. The following is the first chapter from this book:

The Rush family is an ancient one and of English origin. It is said to have originated in Sudborne, Suffolk County, England, prior to the Fifteenth Century. The first person of that name prominently mentioned in history or genealogical records is Sir Thomas Rush of Sudborne, who was knighted June 1, 1533, at the Coronation of Queen Anne Boleyn. This title was conferred on him on account of his services rendered to king Henry VIII. He was buried at St. Stephens Church at Ipswich. One of his sons or grandsons, Anthony, the Ward of Southhampton, and later the latter's heir, after graduating at Oxford, came into prominence as Chamberlain to the Queen, Canon of Windsor, and was subsequently installed as Dean of Chichester. He was the author of "President for a Prince", and as a public speaker, his utterance was said to be ready and apt. He died in 1577 and was buried at Windsor. The descendants of Sir Thomas Rush are found in London and vicinity and particularly in the Counties of Suffolk, Essex, Northampton and Surry.

Sir Francis Rush of Jurdon Castle, Ireland, was a descendant of Thomas Rush. He was Private Counsellor in Ireland during the reigns of Queen Elizabeth, James the I, and Charles the I, and knighted in 1599.

Samuel Rush Esq., of Clapham, County of Surry, son of William Rush of Colchester, a descendant of Sir Thomas Rush, seems to have been a person of some note and according to an inscription in the old church of Clapham, was born about 1643 and "died Jan. 9, A.D. 1710" and his widow, Mary, died twelve years later. Among his many descendants was Sir William Beaumaris Rush of Wimbledon, 1750-1822, knighted in 1800, who inherited an estate at Roydon, in Suffolk County, which sold for 30,000 pounds. One of his daughters, Clarissa, married, in 1810, her cousin, George Rush Esq. of Elsenham Hall, Essex County, and Farthinghoe, Northampton County. George Rush was also a magistrate and deputy lieutenant of Essex County and Sheriff of Northampton County, 1813. Another daughter, Angelica, married in 1816, the Rev. Edward Daniel Clark, L.L.D., the celebrated traveler. John Rush, another descendant, unmarried, died at sea on his passage to America.

Samuel Rush's second son, William, was a vinegar merchant. His factory was located at Southwark, Essex Co., England, and was operated by the Rushs' from 1641 to 1790, and was said to have been the largest in England. This business appears to have brought the family in touch with the London brewers and some of them married into the family. The eldest son, Samuel, was himself a distiller, the heir to the estate, High Sheriff, and knighted in 1724. This knightly honor possibly contributed somewhat to the popularity of the Rush brand of vinegar. These people were so numerous in the counties mentioned and of such ancient ancestry and fortune they were undoubtedly a power to be reckoned with. The current London Court Directory enumerates seven heads of families now occupying county seats in England....

The name of Rush was not commonly known in Ireland until after the invasion of Cromwell, 1649-1652, when the landed estates were parceled out to his soldiers and followers. The Rushs' of Ireland are of English descent. There is no record so far as known of any member of the Rush family having resided in Scotland or having migrated from the country to this. In some histories and biographical sketches there may be found statements, without pretending to give any genealogical account, that certain persons of this name came from the Netherlands, Holland or Germany, which to the popular mind are synonymous. It was the Dutch, however, who made the early settlements in America. The Dutch or German form of the name is "Rausch" and it nowhere appears as to any of these people on coming to this country in colonial times that they bore that name or one similar which was subsequently changed by them or succeeding generations to Rush. The mere assertion that certain of these people came from these countries other than England establishes nothing as to nationality. Thousands of Puritans, Quakers, and other religious sects, to escape

persecution in England, fled to other countries in Europe and particularly to Holland, and later migrated to the American Colonies. It was at Leyden, Holland, that hundreds of puritans resided for ten years and then founded in 1620 the first permanent English settlement in Massachusetts. It will be seen later that the Rush emigrants to this country were either Puritan or Quakers, and are found largely in English settlements. Their language, religion, associations, habits and first or Christian names are English. In no instance does it appear that they were members of the Reformed church-the church of the Dutch or German colonies.

The earliest recorded emigrant to America of this name is Clinton Rush, who came from England on board the ship, "Return" in 1623, to James City, Virginia. In Greer's "Early Virginia Emigrants", the following appear: Jon Push, Henrico County, 1642: George Rush, Henrico County, 1654: Geo. Rush, 1651: William Rush, Northumberland County, 1650: they came direct from England. It may also be worthy of note that Lawrence Washington, a member of the Virginia Colony and father of General Washington, March 11, 1698, in his will, describes a tract of land as one acquired from William Rush.

Drake's "Founders of New England" includes the name, William Rush (1635). Jasper Rush next arrived in 1644. His name, with a hundred and one other colonists of Dorchester, Massachusetts, is signed to a petition, 1664, addressed to the Governor and House of Deputies of Boston in opposition to some real or imaginary infringement of their civil or religious rights. He evidently was a Puritan or Quaker: his first child he named "Preserve" and another "Thankful". The census of 1790 reports in that state only four heads of families and possibly nine persons of that name.

The next arrival of which there is a record, is the Quaker, Isaac Rush, who followed the dream of John Locke to enjoy the blessings of his utopian scheme in New Providence or New London. Dr. Locke had evidently obtained for him some colonial office, and in July 1673, at New Providence, he wrote Locke a letter of humble thanks, enclosing a small souvenir of pioneer thrift, saying, "I have sent thee two sugar loaves as an earnest of my gratitude, which I shall by all opportunities take advantage to signify." Possibly he was the ancestor of the large family of Rushes in the Carolinas recorded in the Census of 1790.

Another emigrant of this name was John Rush, with whom we are chiefly concerned, located on Poquessing Creek in Byberry Township, Pennsylvania, thirteen miles north-east of Philadelphia. He with his wife and a large family of children and grandchildren came over with the Wm. Penn Colonists who settled Pennsylvania and West Jersey in 1682-3. He was an elderly Friend from Oxfordshire, England, and enjoyed the distinction of having been a favorite officer in Cromwell's Army. He was rated by his neighbors in 1686, a "rich Englishman". He acquired a good farm and his sons and grandsons were farmers and mechanics. So far as is known neither he nor they took any part in the affairs of the colony. But for the distinguished descendants, Dr. Benjamin Rush, and brother, Judge Jacob Rush, who were always proud to trace their ancestry to him, his origin and settlement in this country might have remained veiled in as much obscurity as that of the Quaker, Issaac Ruch. It was, however, the mother of Dr. Benjamin Ruch, who after the death of the father, placed the family on the map. She sold the farm, moved to Philadelphia and by her own efforts gave her sons a college education and inspired them with the courage and ambition to be in fact Sons of the Revolution: otherwise they possibly would have followed the beaten path of the farmers and enjoyed the reputation of being industrious farmers and good mechanics.

Six or eight miles from the original Rush settlement at Byberry, and across the Delaware River in Burlington County, New Jersey, a John Rush is referred to as a land owner, 1695-7, in certain deeds and as residing on the Northampton road in Chester Township. John Rush also witnessed the will of John Cornish, Burlington County, 1694. A patient examination of emigrant records and other sources of information fails to disclose the coming to Pennsylvania or New Jersey any persons by the name of Rush, other than John Rush and Family of Byberry, until half a century later. John Rush of Chester Township, Burlington Co., is believed to be the son,

or grandson of John Rush of Byberry and the ancestor of the New Jersey branch of the Rush family.

The New Jersey county and state records to probating wills and estates, and records of deeds, marriages etc., record many persons by that name. In Burlington County the index of wills and estates shows the following: William Rush, 1745; William Rush, 1799; Michael Rush, 1809; George Rush, 1834; Samuel Rush, 1873; Mariah Rush, 1875; Agnes Rush, 1874; Abraham Rush, 1884; and Mary Rush, 1892. Warren, another county of West Jersey, settled by the English, bordering on Pennsylvania and northwest of Somerset County, had many residents of this name and the records show the following: Hannah Rush, 1843; Peter Rush, 1841; Jacob Rush, 1880; Peter Rush, 1853; Moses Rush, 1863; Isaac Rush, 1861; Elizabeth Rush, 1862; Peter Rush, 1870; Jacob Rush, 1876; Rachael Rush, 1878; Mary Rush, 1889; William Rush, 1892. The records further show William Rush, Salem County, 1738; William Rush, Gloucester Co., 1758; Anne Rush, Gloucester Co., 1763; and Uriah Rush, 1750; George Rush, 1796; Stephen Rush, 1869; Eunice Rush, 1877; John O. Rush, 1882; all of Somerset Co., also Jacob Rush, Hunterdon Co., 1767; Martin Rush, Bergen Co., 1779. These constitute evidently but a small percentage of the actual number of the members of the Rush family residents in these counties. In Morris County none are shown upon the records, yet over twenty-five are known to have migrated from that county to Western Penn. shortly after the Revolutionary War. The Federal Census of 1790 for New Jersey was destroyed when the British captured and burned Washington City in the War of 1812. But for this act of vandalism more definite information would be available on this subject. However, the published report of that census for Pennsylvania, giving the names of the heads of families and the number of persons in the families, casts an interesting sidelight; it shows about one hundred persons of that name residing in Pennsylvania in 1790.

The first or Christian names of these people in Colonial times, with but few exceptions, are with each succeeding generation repetitions of the family names of John Rush of Byberry. In Pennsylvania and New Jersey they made their homes in English colonies and settlements and were Puritanical in their religion, habits and customs. In the former state they were Quakers and later Baptists and the later they were Quakers and Presbyterians. Their religious convictions formed the warp and woof of their daily walk and conversation. Quaker-like they settled their disputes with one another and with their neighbors, out of court, and were the religious, law-abiding and liberty loving people of whom Dr. Benjamin Rush, in writing to John Adams, said, "I have acquired and received nothing from the world which I prize so highly as the religious principles which I inherited from them and I possess nothing that I value so highly as the innocence and purity of their characters."

When we turn to the Encyclopedia Britanica, that vast chronicler of heroism and genius, we find but two persons of this name, of all the thousands that have come and gone, whose life and services are considered worthy of notice. Dr. Benjamin Rush, the first great American physician and signer of the Declaration of Independence, and his son Richard Rush, statesman and diplomat- the first to declare the Monroe Doctrine. As these people worked out their destiny through the centuries there was only an occasional glimmer of fame or flash of genius to make their pathway as fellow toilers in the ranks of the great silent and subordinate classes.

In the War for Independence there were numerous representatives of the Rush family in the American Army from different colonies. When the war was over they turned, with their comrades, from the army to the frontier, there with the help of wife and children to fight its battles. At the close of the Revolution began a struggle, hardly less heroic than the struggle of the battlefield- the struggle of pioneering, of conquering the wilderness west of the Alleghenies; of civilizing it and making it what it is today- a land of beauty, plenty and order and high ideals.

History of the Rush Name (con)

The history of the world has no more interesting account than that which tells of the strife, and perils, the grim endurance, and the mighty victory won by these pioneers. They were the heroes who made our country a fit place in which to live. When in their migrations they passed with flocks down the western slopes of the Alleghenies to the fertile valleys and plains beyond, they began the greatest work to reclaim a wilderness and transform it into an empire of peace and plenty mankind has ever known. The men who accomplished this were not the speculators and land-grabbers who violated the law for their own enrichment, but were the pioneers who read their Bible and knew no law but the Golden Rule as taught at the family fireside. We of this generation enjoy the fruits of their magnificent sacrifice, little know the price they paid in sweat blood and agony for their victory. When we read the stirring pages of the world's history, resplendent with human achievements, we are apt to think of the proud capitol, or the brilliant palace, or the imposing hall of a court or a parliament as the scene of man's noblest deeds, his greatest devotions and sacrifices. But when the human account is fully made up, we shall know the capitol, the palace, the court, or the parliament hall never sheltered under its roof a more heroic character or a worthier servant of mankind than the man who dwelt beneath the roof of the humble log cabin on the frontier, or the sod house of the plains in the days when this country was in the making.

Following the Revolution and the passing of the tragedy of the frontier it may be interesting to inquire what has become of these people; have they increased or decreased in number? The census of 1920 gives definite information, but to examine that and in each township or precinct to ascertain the number would involve infinite labor. So the next best data on which to base an intelligent guess is the enumeration found in the latest city directories. From an examination of these it appears that there is scarcely a city of any size in the United States but what contains a number of people under the name of Rush. Taking for instance the following representative cities the latest directories show; Boston, Mass., 45; Hartford, Conn., 10; New York City, 125; Newark, New Jersey, 20; Philadelphia, Pa., 115; Pittsburgh, Pa., 63; Washington, Pa., 30; Baltimore, Md., 46; Richmond, Va., 8; Lynchburg, Va., 10; Atlanta, Ga., 13; Greenville, S.C., 6; Cleveland, Ohio, 20; Columbus, Ohio, 20; Dayton, Ohio 17; Cincinnati, Ohio, 20; Indianapolis, Ind. 28; Detroit, Mich., 31; Chicago, Ill., 100; St. Louis, Mo., 21; Kansas City, Mo., 63; Des Moines, Iowa, 13; Lincoln, Nebr., 12; Wichita, Kan., 12; Dallas, Texas, 10; Denver, Colo., 21; Seattle, Wash., 12; Spokane, Wash., 17; Portland, Oregon, 9; San Francisco, Calif., 25; Los Angeles, Calif., 41;

Further taking into account the known preference of these people for the farm we must conclude that the number proportionally is even greater in the country than in the city. In the cities above referred to there are in round numbers about 1000 adults to a population of approximately twenty million people, and on this basis over five thousand adults of this name in the United States. It is therefore evident that this volume contains only a partial list of the Rush family.

13 April, 1984

Dear Loren and Alma:

Beautiful day in the 70's here. Just finished planting our KY Wonder, Baby Lima and Red Kidney beans. Plowed and cultivated everything else. Sure been a wet spring! Most fruit trees, strawberries, blueberries are in bloom and the fruit set is heavy. IF we don't have a killing frost or freeze should have more fruit than we can use.

Loren, will you please call Margaret Clayberg, at 280-7660, and see if she or someone in the family can supply the Bellamy and Clayberg data. I'd like a copy of what you get. Her mother was Dora Bellamy who married Frank Clayberg (see chart in Rush History). Also ask her for the Clayberg family data. The children were Marion, Margaret and Frank, JR (who is now dead). Frank Sr was a Methodist minister, assigned to Coon Rapids in the 20 and 30's-preached my mother's funeral in 1935. May have already been transferred to Villisca by then cause I can remember going down there to visit. Anyhow he later was moved up into the state or regional level. I last saw him after Dora died and he had remarried, living in Rancho Bernardo near Vista, California. If Marion is still alive, I think he probably lives in or near Hot Springs, Ark? In fact if you get his address from Margaret (we called her Peg) I'd like to have it.

As you will see on the Rush History that I mailed yesterday, 12 Apr, I've added a lot of data, mostly from public records which is to say I don't think Jack Rinedollar did any real research. Still, he did do a lot of work getting all that assembled!

I zeroxed copies of all the pages that I wanted or was interested in but will still welcome a print out when it is all completed.

I will eventually have a print made of the picture (slide) that I took of you two and Laura while you were here. Generally wait for a reduced price sale to get it done. Laura is putting in a small clipping about flour that might get lost in this envelope if you didn't know it was in it. We enjoyed your visit so much. Hope we can reciprocate eventually. Give our regards to Dean and Emily.

Sincerely,


Richard L. Lawrence

John Rush commanded a troop of horse in Cromwell's Army. At the close of the war he married SUSANNA LUCAS at Horton in Oxfordshire 8 Jan 1648. He embraced the Principles of the Quakers in 1660 and came to Penn. in 1683, with 7 children and several grandchildren and settled at Byberry, thirteen miles from Philadelphia. In 1691 he and his whole family became heithians and in 1697 most of them became Baptist. He died at Byberry in 1699. His sword was in possession of Jacob Rush and his watch in possession of Gen. William Darr of Virginia, both later in Independence Hall, Philadelphia.

John Rush - Susanna Lucas

Issue:

1. Elizabeth b. 16 June 1649 m. 27 May 1660 Richard Collet.
2. William b. 21 Jul 1652 of whom later
3. Thomas b. 7 Nov. 1654 d. in London 18 Apr. 1676.
4. Susanna b. 26 Dec. 1656 m. John Hart in England
5. John b. 1 Mar 1660 m. ~~Radcliffe~~
6. Francis b. 8 Feb. 1662
7. James b. 21 Jul 1664 d. and b. at Banbury 1-24-1671
8. Joseph b. 26 Oct. 1666 ^{dSP} See "THE LANDED GENTRY-AMERICAN FAMILIES PP2896
9. Edward b. 27 Sept. 1670 ^{dSP}
10. Jane b. 27 Dec. 1673 - 74 m. John Darke.

William Rush b. 21 Jul. 1652: m. in England d. at Byberry, Penn., 1686, five years after his arrival in America.

Issue by first marriage

1. Susanna, m. (1st) John Webster. m. (2ndly) ----Gilbert
2. James. 1679, d. 1727 m. Rachel Peart..5 sons.
3. Elizabeth, m. Timothy Stevenson who afterward m. Rachel Rush, widow of his brother-in-law James Rush.

Issue by second marriage

1. Sarah called Aurelia until her marriage and baptism: m. David Meredith
2. William of whom below.

William Rush, b. 31 Jan 1733 at Boston Mass., m. 1 Mar. 1712 - 1712, Elizabeth Hodges, who d. 15 Apr. 1735 in Philadelphia. The wedding took place at a Quaker meeting held at the home of his brother, James Rush at Byberry as appears by a certificate in the possession of James Irvine..

Issue:

1. Mary b. 9 Feb. 1712 - 13 d. 5 Jan 1766 m. 24 May 1733 to Geo. Irvine who d. 2 Oct. 1740
2. William b. 24 Feb. 1717-18: d. 30 Nov. 1791: m. (1st* Esther Carlisle: m. (2ndly) Frances Decoras.
3. Joseph, d. 3 Jan. 1719-20 of whom later.
4. Elizabeth b. and d. 3 Jan 1721-22
5. Elizabeth, b. 12 Feb. 1722-23: d. 6 Dec. 1754
6. Francis b. 3 Nov. 1725 d. 27 Aug. 1726

Joseph van B. 4 Mar. 1711-1720, m. (1st) 18 Sept. 1750 Rebecca Lincoln,
probably a dau. of Abraham Lincoln of Springfield Township, now Delaware
Co., Pa. m. (2nd) Elizabeth Hilton.

Issue by first marriage

1. Elizabeth m. William Allen
2. William, b. 1733 of whom later.
3. Mary, m. Joseph Tatum
4. Abraham d. young
5. Catharine m. John Cochran

Issue by second marriage

1. Joseph d. unmar.
2. Susanna d. unmar.
3. George d. young
4. Esther d. young
5. Rebecca d. young
6. Benjamin m. Rebecca Jones.
7. Esther m. John Loughery
8. Sarah d. unmar.
9. James Irvine m. Anna Evans

William Rush of Penn. b. 1759 d. 17 Jan 1833 m. Martha Wallace

Issue:

1. John b. 1782 d. 27 Jan 1853 m. Mary-----
2. Rebecca, drowned.
3. William, m. and had 6 children
4. Martha
5. Joseph
6. Benjamin
7. Samuel m. Elizabeth Rees
8. Elizabeth, b. 10 Mar. 1801 d. 31 Oct 1878
9. Mary Simpson, b. 3 Mar. 1803 of whom follows
Mary Simpson Rush, m. Isaac Dunton

I am Dean Rust Mason. We are trying to get information on our great grand father. you may keep these sheets if they are of interest to you.

The Rush Family

John Rush, b. 1809 (?), Sumerset, Penn., d. 1/1879, Berryville, Ark.
married 1830
Martha Lanning, b. d. 1851, Ottuma, Iowa

John Rush
married
Luanna McAllister, b. , Lucas Co., Iowa
(both John and Luanna had children by previous marriages, and some of those children married each other.)

John Rush
married
Emma Lou Etta Whitsoe, b. 1824 d.

John's Children

1. Edwin (Ed), not married
2. Rachael, married Levi Skinner. She died and he married her
3. Ann her sister, Ann. There were 21 children between the two sisters.
4. Sara, married John Summers
5. Joel Stacy Rush, b. 1849 d. 8/1891, Little Rock, Ark.
married 8/26/1875, Berryville, Ark (Rites by Martin Frentham)
Rosetta Caroline Duncan, b. 10/31/1859, Mo. d. 4/3/1949.
Rupert, Idaho

Children of

Rosetta Caroline and Joel Stacy Rush

1. James (Jim) Lycrigus (Kirk) Rush, b. 7/2/1876, Camp Hill, Mo.
married 5/29/1910, Twin Falls, Idaho
Clara Myrtle Sangwin, b. 7/26/1884, Carleton, Nebraska
d. 1963,
Sons: Elmer James (Speed), Kirk
Dau.: Ruby Rosetta, Pearl

2. Cosby Creed Rush, b. 2/6/1879, Berryville, Ark.
d. 5/3/1947, Beaumont, Texas
married 2/9/1901, Berryville, Ark.
Mary Alice Farris, b. 5/22/1881, Batavia, Ark.
d. 2/15/1968, Beaumont, Texas

Sons: Jeff Farris, Theodore Frank, Clyde Cosby, Ward
Digby, Henry Hugh

Dau.: Bonnie Eloise, Alice Lenore, Vera Irene

3. Clara Frances Rush, b. 2/23/1881, Berryville, Ark.
d. 10/13/1967, Beaumont, Texas
married 1/16/1913, Rupert, Idaho
Walter (Walt) Thornton Lucas, b. 2/22/1870, Stockport, Iowa
d. 12/1954, Beaumont, Tex

Sons: Gordon Eugene
Dau.: Lorna Lillian, Marjorie June

4. Elsie Alice Rush, b. 1/16/1883, Berryville, Ark.
d. 11/19/1966, Boise, Idaho
married 10/8/1903, Eureka Springs, Ark.
Ben Abner Hancock, b. 10/26/1869, Berryville, Ark.
d. 4/26/1939, Nampa, Idaho

Sons: Leland, Burrell (Burl), Charles Powell
Dau.: Rosemary, Katherine, Edith

5. Grover Monroe (Mon) Rush, b. 3/ /1885 divorced
married /1914
Hallie Bell West (Rush-Hall), b.
d. 9/29/1967, Rupert, Idaho
Sons: Rex, Joel (Joe) Lee
Dau.: Elsie, Myrth, Effie Jane, Lois

Grover Monroe (Mon) Rush
married
Elizabeth Louise Haynes, b. 8/17/1881

Sons: Dallas E.,
Dau.: Montie L. Fern (Fern)

6. Wm. Frederick (Fred) Rush, b. /1887
d.

married
Myrtle Burns

Sons: Delno
Dau.: Texie, Gladys, Caroline Daisie

7. Emma Louettie (Ettie) Rush, b. 5/27/1889, Berryville, Ark.
d. 7/12/1962, Anahuac, Texas
married 2/6/1907, Anahuac, Texas
Llewellyn (Lewie) Romanus Miller, b. 5/11/1877, Johnston, Penn
d. 6/21/1952, Anahuac, Tex.

Sons: Floyd, L. Roy, Lloyd Max
Dau.: Bernice, Melba, Edith, Muriel, Effie Irene

8. Martha Effie Rush, b. 9/29/1891, Berryville, Ark.

married 10/22/1913, Anahuac, Texas
Desire Louis Broussard, Jr., b. 12/10/1882, Double Bayou, Tex.
d. 10/4/1927, Kerville, Texas

Sons: Desire Louis, III
Dau.: Jauna Marie, Doris Eloise

(Please send corrections, dates, full names, nick-names, places,
or anything else that you can to complete this chart....Eloise.)

1193
CGMA- Helen Elizabeth SPORE
Route 1, Box 19
Kildare OK 74642

4. Sylvester SPORE
b 8 Nov 1851 fa of #2
pb Clayton Co IA
m 27 Dec 1876
pm Mahaska Co IA
d 7 Jun 1918
pd Estancia NM

2. 1192 Thomas Sidney SPORE
b 18 Oct 1877 fa of #1
pb Mahaska Co IA
m 8 Jun 1908
pm Newkirk, Kay Co OK
d 14 Dec 1951
pd Winfield, Cowley Co KA (buried
Kay Co OK)
5. Welthy Ann SUMMERS
b 3 Feb 1855 mo of #2
pb Mahaska Co IA
d 18 Jan 1932
pd Kildare Twp Kay Co OK

1. 1193 Helen Elizabeth SPORE
b 20 Apr 1909
pb Dale Twp Kay Co OK
m
pm
d
pd

6. 1190 Dennis PATTEN
b 26 Jul 1847 fa of #3
pb Arcadia, Morgan Co IA
m 23 Mar 1875
pm Chautauqua Co KS
d 1 Jul 1929
pd Okmulgee, Okmulgee Co OK

3. 1191 Bertha Elizabeth PATTEN
b 22 Aug 1878 m of #1
pb Cowley Co KS
d 11 Feb 1954
pd Ponca City OK (buried Kay Co OK)

7. 1189 Eletha Jane RUSH
b 28 Apr 1855 mo of #3
pb Monroe Co KY
d 6 May 1913
pd Kingfisher OK

b Spouse of #1
pb
d
pd

8. Nicholas SPORE
b 16 Mar 1817 fa of #4
pb New York (?)
m
pm
d
pd

9. Elizabeth Ann HUNTER
b 25 Feb 1832 mo of #4
pb Gibson or Knox Co IN
d 23 Mar 1916
pd Mace, Montgomery Co IN

10. John SUMMERS
b 19 Dec 1817 fa of #5
pb Scott Co VA
m 5 Nov 1840
pm Fountain Co IN
d 19 Jul 1894
pd Mahaska Co IA

11. Nancy MYERS
b 1 Jan 1821 mo of #5
pb Davidson Co (?) NC
d 31 Jul 1889
pd Mahaska Co IA

12. David Mark PATTEN
b 6 Oct 1820 fa of #6
pb Morgan Co IL
m 10 Sep 1843
pm Morgan Co IL
d 19 Mar 1896
pd Cowley Co KS

13. Susanna RICHART
b 20 Feb 1822 mo of #6
pb Ross Co OH
d 3 Sep 1900
pd Cowley Co KS

14. 34 John Hagen RUSH MRIN 279
b 12 Jun 1831 fa of #7
pb Monroe Co KY
m 6 Nov 1851
pm Monroe Co KY
d 19 Sep 1909
pd Cedar Vale, Chautauqua Co KS

15. 813 Elizabeth Sewell SARTIN
b 12 Dec 1832 mo of #7
pb Monroe Co KY
d 5 Feb 1905
pd Blackburn, Pawnee Co OK

Richard L. Lawrence
PSC Box 77
APO, N.Y. 09009

10 April 1971

Dear Loren,

I am inclosing a slight token of my appreciation for the help you have given me in amassing Rush Family History.

My brother, Keith has the red velvet covered album the originals of these prints are in and when we visited Mt. Ayr, Iowa the 17th of January (this year), he persuaded Ollie Ballew, Ona Miller, Aunts Hattie Jackson and Sylvia Lay to help identify all these people. I left money with him and he did the leg-work in having negatives (which I have) and prints of all the photo's made. The job was finally completed and I just received the package yesterday.

While I realize this is a little late, since this is our blood-line I hope these prints will help make your records more personal and realistic.

I must assume that you are just as busy as I am, so will keep this short. Did you receive my letter of 28 February with the family records, from Ollie Ballew? I have more copies of the list in case you didn't.

Your cousin,

Richard L. Lawrence
Richard L. Lawrence

PS I also have the following prints if you want them:
1. John Rush, 3rd wife W/ Dennis & Sam.
2. Isaac (aka) Rush. wife Jessie with Alta & Lou.
3. Ross & Geneva Rush with Valend.
4. one of 4 boys including Grant, Helen & Isaac.
5. one of Peter & Estelle w/ Vany (my mother)
RL since I have the negatives I can always have more prints made.

Ans

5-18-71

831 **HUSBAND** William Marion Rush MRIN 291
 Born 21 Aug 1876 Place Ringgold Iowa
 Chr. Place
 Mar 16 June 1900 Place
 Died 1 July 1932 Place
 Bur. 3 Place Jumbo Okla.
HUSBAND'S FATHER James Turner Rush **HUSBAND'S MOTHER** Mary Francis Morris
 HUSBAND'S OTHER WIVES There is a Bark on this Morris fam.

832 **WIFE** Margaret "Maude" Mozell Woodring
 Born 19 Apr 1882 Place Callahan Texas
 Chr. Place
 Died 22 Aug 1958 Place Jumbo Ok.
 Bur. Place Jumbo Ok.
WIFE'S FATHER Carbo S Woodring **WIFE'S MOTHER** Margaret Wilson 882
WIFE'S OTHER HUSBANDS C. W. Crunk 883

SEX M F	CHILDREN List each child (whether living or dead) in order of birth. Given Names SURNAME	WHEN BORN			WHERE BORN			DATE OF FIRST MARRIAGE		WHEN DIED		
		DAY	MONTH	YEAR	TOWN	COUNTY	STATE OR COUNTRY	TO WHOM	DAY	MONTH	YEAR	
1	James Carbo	June	1901		Newalla	OK City	OK	Married Jumbo				
2	Ona Essie 855	26	Oct.	1902	Newalla	"	"	2 Feb 1918 Walter Callaway Howell	22	Mar.	1964	
3	Mary Margaret	27	Sept.	1904	Newalla	"	MRIN 325	20 Sept 1919 Nelson Butcher				
4	Richard Lester	20	Mar.	1908	Newalla	"	"					
5	Charley E.	20	Nov	1908	Newalla	"	"					
6	Jocie Bonnie	20	Feb.	1909	Newalla	"	"					
7	Liston Marion 853	24	Dec.	1910	Newalla	"	MRIN 326	24 Edna May Ridd - m. Sept 3 1934				
8	Ezrah Homer	13	May	1913	Newalla	"	"	22 Mary Etta Archer 866	11	Apr.	1919	
9	Sina Mozell	13	Nov.	1917	Darden	"	326 OK	Bob Sisco 870				
10	Martha Zola	3	Jan	1921	Ada	MRIN OK 328	328	21 Elmer Woodstock - m. Ap 19 1939				
11	Harry Ancil	23	Mar.	1924	Ada	"	OK	22 Preston Dugger - Jan 24 1970				

867 **SOURCES OF INFORMATION** 1880 Census Ringgold Iowa. The children that died were all newborn or very young. family - Bibles - Cemetery Stones were hard to read.
 10 - Narcissie Eliza b 20 June 1915 m - Homer Brownsfield - Live Hugo Okla. MRIN 329 869
 num. 7. Liston was the only male to live and he had no children. So this is it

854

HUSBAND Walter Calloway Howell MAIN 292 on the Newberry Family had only one permanent home 1111 50 acres - called Little Cedar - id 10000 for 50 acres - called Little Cedar - id 10000 for

Born Sept 15 1900 Place Dallas Texas Kiamichi River

Chr. Pentecostal Church of God

Mar. Feb. 9 1919 Place Jumbo Ok.

Died Feb 9 1958 Place Albany Oregon

Bur. Feb 12 1958 Place Williamette memorial Park Albany Oregon

HUSBAND'S FATHER 225 John Henry Howell HUSBAND'S MOTHER 226 Laura T. Kelley b. Jan. 1872 Tx. d. Aug 1919 Okla.

HUSBAND'S OTHER WIVES MAIN 292 b. May 30 Baltimore Md. d. 1945 Okla.

855

WIFE Ona Essie Rush

Born Oct. 26 1902 Place Newella Okla.

Chr. Church of God

Died March 22 1984 Place Salem Oregon she had a Precher's Licence. Never ever had her own church.

Bur. March 26 1984 Place Williamette memorial Park Albany Oregon

WIFE'S FATHER William Marion Rush WIFE'S MOTHER Margaret Hazel Woodring "maude"

WIFE'S OTHER HUSBANDS James Otto Mahan MAIN 296 Marion Missouri married 1926 Sweet Home Oregon.

856

SEX M F	CHILDREN List each child (whether living or dead) in order of birth. Given Name	WHEN BORN			TOWN	COUNTY	STATE OR COUNTRY	DATE OF FIRST MARRIAGE		WHEN DIED MONTH YEAR	WIFE
		DAY	MONTH	YEAR				TO WHOM	DAY		
1	Marion Devert	17 Jan.	1921		Ada	Porter	Ok.		17 Jan 1921		
2	Henry Evert	17 Jan	1921		Ada	"	"		18 Feb. 1921		
3	Floyd Mildred	16 Aug	1923		Jumbo	Pushmataha	Ok.		4 June 1939 William Horrish Emery		MAIN 296 "Nub" 282
4	Clarence Alvin	6 Nov	1924		Calumet	Canadian	Ok.		24 Sept. 1949 Florence June Jenkins 288		
5	Dale Lesley	13 Oct.	1927		Jumbo	Pushmataha	Ok.		1 Sept. 1950 Emma Mae Turcott 387		
6	Walter Leroy	16 Nov	1929		Canton	Blaine	Ok.		19 Mar. 1930		
7	Paul Kenneth	17 Jan	1932		Jumbo	Pushmataha	Ok.		24 Sept. 1949 Bonnie Jo Ann Horn 290		
8	James Elmer	16 July	1934		Kasoma	"	"		22 Nov. 1952 Betty Jean Branam 291		
9	Leona Cletha	16 June	1937		Kasoma	"	"		3 July 1937		
10	Loota Dratha	16 June	1937		"	"	"		17 July 1937		
11	Edith Mozell	27 June	1939		"	"	"		12 Jan 1940		

857

SOURCES OF INFORMATION

have marriage lic.

These are my husbands parents and family

858

12 Bobby Tyrone MAIN 303 March. 19. 1942 - Antlers Okla. - Pushmataha Co - gwendolyn Holmes June 14. 1960

859

13 Beulah Maye MAIN 304 Twins - Nov. 2. 1944 - Antlers Okla. - George H. Freeman 28 July 1962 #3 Jerry Gibson 28 Nov 1962 1976

860

14 Vernon Benstrom 24 Nov 1962 1976

MRIN 298
 864 Floyd
 867 Hub. Sept. 1, 1917 Red
 Antlers OK.
 868 Linda Feb. 20, 1949
 869 Marion Atkins
 b. Mar. 3, 1947
 870 Rachael Sep. 10, 1968 Hugo
 871 Perry Swain
 872 M. R. M. 1984
 873 324 E. Keith
 874 Dec. 19, 1969 Antlers
 - Crystal
 922 Sept. 6, 1977 Antlers
 MRIN 299
 Clarence 870
 Florence 871
 Rick Wayne 872
 873 July 2, 1953
 874 875
 876 877
 878 879
 880 881
 882 883
 884 885
 886 887
 888 889
 889 890
 890 891
 891 892
 892 893
 893 894
 894 895
 895 896
 896 897
 897 898
 898 899
 899 900
 900 901
 901 902
 902 903
 903 904
 904 905
 905 906
 906 907
 907 908
 908 909
 909 910
 910 911
 911 912
 912 913
 913 914
 914 915
 915 916
 916 917
 917 918
 918 919
 919 920
 920 921
 921 922
 922 923
 923 924
 924 925
 925 926
 926 927
 927 928
 928 929
 929 930
 930 931
 931 932
 932 933
 933 934
 934 935
 935 936
 936 937
 937 938
 938 939
 939 940
 940 941
 941 942
 942 943
 943 944
 944 945
 945 946
 946 947
 947 948
 948 949
 949 950
 950 951
 951 952
 952 953
 953 954
 954 955
 955 956
 956 957
 957 958
 958 959
 959 960
 960 961
 961 962
 962 963
 963 964
 964 965
 965 966
 966 967
 967 968
 968 969
 969 970
 970 971
 971 972
 972 973
 973 974
 974 975
 975 976
 976 977
 977 978
 978 979
 979 980
 980 981
 981 982
 982 983
 983 984
 984 985
 985 986
 986 987
 987 988
 988 989
 989 990
 990 991
 991 992
 992 993
 993 994
 994 995
 995 996
 996 997
 997 998
 998 999
 999 1000

Sorry I'm just not neat. any questions? I'll gladly send Ans.

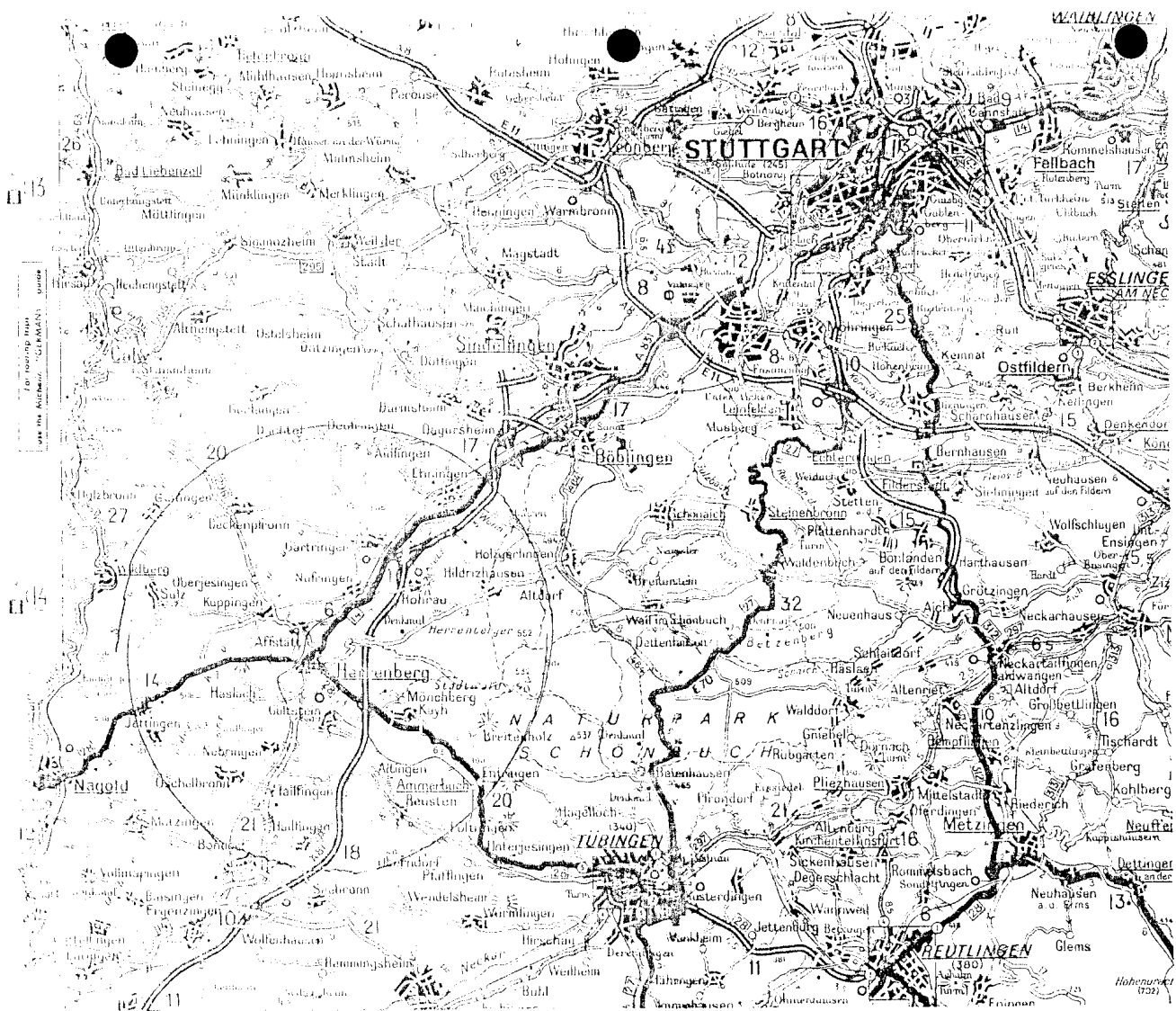
135

1872 Edition
PFGS0029 6/81 Printed in USA

FAMILY GROUP RECORD

HUSBAND Born <u>26 July 1849</u> Place <u>Ky.</u> Chr. <u>Bapt</u> 1872 Place <u></u> Mar. <u>8 Nov. 1910</u> Place <u></u> Died <u>8 Nov. 1910</u> Place <u></u> Bur. <u>Date Cem. Pottawatomie Co. Tecumseh Ok.</u>		WIFE Ward Examiners: <u>1.</u> <u>2.</u> State or Mission <u></u>									
HUSBAND'S FATHER <u>Aaron Rush</u>		HUSBAND'S MOTHER <u>Nancy Melvina Hammer</u>									
HUSBAND'S OTHER WIVES											
WIFE <u>Mary Francis Morris</u> Born <u>March 1852</u> Place <u>Tenn.</u> Chr. <u></u> Place <u></u> Died <u>1931</u> Place <u>Blaine Co. Okla.</u> Bur. <u>Geary Okla. - Newalla Ok.</u>											
WIFE'S FATHER <u>John W. Morris</u> 1821 Tenn.		WIFE'S MOTHER <u>Jenny C. Fivah</u> 1823 Tenn. d. Mo.									
WIFE'S OTHER HUSBANDS											
SEX M F	CHILDREN List each child (whether living or dead) in order of birth. Given Names SURNAME	WHEN BORN			WHERE BORN			DATE OF FIRST MARRIAGE TO WHOM	WHEN DIED		
		DAY	MONTH	YEAR	TOWN	COUNTY	STATE OR COUNTRY		DAY	MONTH	YEAR
1	Eva Bonn			1872							1872
2	Oscar			1874							1874
3	William Marion	21 Aug.	1876		Ringsgold		Iowa	16 June 1900	1 July 1932		
4	Charles Everett	6 May	1878		"			Margaret Mabel Waring			1878
5	Sina	2 June	1883		"			Ora Ella Morris (cousin)			
6	Lorance			1880				Jordan (or) Purity Johnson			
7	Elwood	5 Apr.	1888		Buried Newalla - Date Cem.		Kansas	Ether			17 Jan. 1959
8	S. L.			1890							1891
9	Marnie			1892							1892
10											
11											

SOURCES OF INFORMATION 1880 Census Ringsgold Co. Iowa 1900 " Pottawatomie Co. Ok. 1910 " Submitted by - Betty Howell Rt 1 Box 244 25705 Belfountain Rd Monroe, Oregon 97456	OTHER MARRIAGES * A nephew of Mary had a tomb- stone made and thought it was made in W. Va.
--	--



EMIGRANTS FROM WUERTTEMBERG
THE ADOLF GERDER LISTS

mit seiner Familie in gedachtes Pensylv. gezogen, hinterlassener ehlicher Sohn mit Maria Barbara, Joh. Martin Pfenningers sel. gewesenen Pflanzers u. Weinbauers alhier, hinterbliebener ehlicher Tochter. // JOHANNES HEYLMAN (HEILMANN), age 16, with MARTIN HEYLMAN (MARTIN HEILMANN), with BARNARD (BERNARD) WALTER of Nordheim, age 23, Loyal Judith, September 25, 1732, Hinkle, I, 88, 90; list headed by Johannes Christian Schultz, Lutheran minister.

HAISCH, HANS JERG (2)—Steinenbronn (1749)

Smith [Schmied]. B. 2-6-1718. Wf: CATHARINE HANSELMANN, b. 11-15-1721. Married 11-5-1743. "Went to America, 1749." // HANNS JERG HAISCH, Chesterfield, September 2, 1749, Hinkle, I, 394; with the Hanselmanns. 3PA, 17, 53: GEORGE HEISH, Conestoga Tp., Lancaster Co., Pa., 1771.

HAIST, JOHANNA (1)—Göttelfingen

Daughter of the late JOHANN GEORGE HAIST, day laborer [Tagelöhner], of Besenfeld. Ch: (1) Elisabetha, b. (illeg.) 11-7-1743. "This mother went to the New World with her daughter."

HAMMER, JOHANN MELCHIOR, JR. (2)—Kuppingen (1751)

Baker [Bäcker] in Oberjesingen. B. 3-21-1716, son of the baker "all Melchior HAMMER" there. Wf: ELISABETHA (HAEMMERLIN), farmer's daughter [Bauernochter] from Haslach. Ch: (1) Johann Melchior, b. 7-7-1749. (2) Balthass, b. 11-28-1740; (3) Hans Michael, b. 9-11-1742; (4) Maria Elisabetha, b. 2-16-1744; (5) Johann Caspar, b. 1-6-1749; (6) Maria Agnes, b. 11-15-1747. No members of this family in Baptismal or Confirmand Registers after 1751. Ludwigsburg Protocol, 4-6-1751, to "Pennsylvania." // MELCHER HAMMER, Nancy, September 16, 1751, Hinkle, I, 403. Cf. Sower's newspaper, March 4, 1758, quoted in Hocker, 71, "JOHANN HAMMER, maltmaker, Cresheim, Germantown, Philadelphia." 3PA, 21, 69: BALTIS HAMMER, Menallen Tp., York Co., Pa., 1779. 3PA, 20, 236: CASPER HAMMER, West Pennsboro Tp., Cumberland Co., Pa., 1779. 3PA, 21, 607: CASPER HAMMER, Reading Tp., York Co., Pa., 1782. 3PA, 21, 587: BALSER HAMMER and CHRISTIAN HAMMER, Dover Tp., York Co., Pa., 1782.

HANSELMANN, ANNA BARBARA (2)—Steinenbronn

B. 1717, orphan of the day laborer and cowherd [Tagelöhner u. Kuhhirt] JACOB HANSELMANN, commonly called "HÖULEN." "Went to America," ca. 1754-1756.

HANSELMANN, CATHARINA (2)—Steinenbronn

B. 1720, orphan of the day laborer and cowherd [Tagelöhner u. Kuhhirt] JACOB HANSELMANN, commonly called "HÖULEN." "Went to America," ca. 1754-1756.

HANSELMANN, CHRISTINA (2)—Steinenbronn

B. 6-25-1723, orphan of the day laborer and cowherd [Tagelöhner u. Kuhhirt] JACOB HANSELMANN, commonly called "HÖULEN." "Went to America," ca. 1754-1756.

TP=township
Protocol—on original record or draft
of a document, negotiation etc.

JOHN F. HAMMER WILL

I, John F. Hammer of Monroe County Kentucky do hereby make this my last will and testament in manner and form following that is to say 1st After the payment of my just debts funeral expences I give my wife Frances K. Hammer all of the rest of my Estate both real and personal for and during the time she lives or remains my widow.

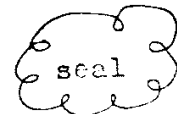
2nd-After my wife Frances K. Hammer dies or marries I desire my Bloved granddaughter Susan M. Hammer her heirs and assigns Shall have one hundred acres of my land the line to be run North and South and she and her heirs is to have the west end including the building also fether bed and bedding, one cow and calf, also one horse and saddle and bridle.

3rd-I desire my wife Frances K. Hammer shall have all of the property she bought to my house or so much as has not been disposed of to do as she pleases with

4th-I desire if there is after the death or widowhood of my wife Frances K. Hammer if anything remains for it to be devided Equally between all of My Lawfull heirs lastley I desire the county court after the death of widowhood of my wife Frances K. Hammer to appoint some suitable person of my Lawfull heirs Executor of this my last will and Testament hereby revoking all others or former wills or Testaments by me heretofore made in witness whereof I have hereunto set my hand and affixt my seal this 21st day of July 1875.

Signed sealed and acknowledged.
as fer last will and Testament
of the above named John F. Hammer
in the Presence of

his
John x F. Hammer
mark



James F. Hammer
William McMurtry

Produced and filed in court on the 4th day of October 1875.
Recorded the same the 6th day of October 1875.

Anne W. Cassidy 12/3

June 17, 1963

GENEALOGY OF THE RUSH FAMILY

OF VIRGINIA

AND

THE TERRELL GENEALOGY

Compiled by

Miss Nellie F. Ayres

927,273
-R8752

DATE MICROFILMED	
26 Mar. 1982	
ITEM #	7
PROJECT and ROLL #	G.S. CALL #
XL187-102	1035924
441	

00560

The "Western Country" spoken of by North Carolinians, included Greene Co., Tenn., and other counties which had constituted the State of Franklin.

Bute Co., N. C., Taxables 1771, recorded 19 Feb 1773:
Rush, Benjamin 7; Rush, Benjamin 3; Waddell, Jacob 9.

Bute Co., Misc Court Papers, 1765-1778: Bond, William Rush as Administrator of Spencer Rush, dated 12 Nov 1778, 200 Lb., Surety Benjamin Hawkins, witts: Thomas H. Hall, approved Nov Court 1778.

Census 1790, Montgomery Co., N. C.:
Free wht. males Free Wht. males Free wht. females All other slaves
upwards of 16 under 16 years inc. head of family free souls

Wm. Rush, 3	3	5	10
-------------	---	---	----

Wm. and Mary Quarterly (1) 27:21: List of Delinquents, Orange Co., Va., 1758. William Rush, deceased, no effects.

Mrs. Mattie C. Wooley, 1950 W 81st., Los Angeles, (1935):
"A James Rush had a son Benjamin who married Rachel Springer of Va., moved to Tompkinsville, Ky. and the descendants claim that Benjamin (who was from Va.) said his grandfather, (father of James), was also a Benjamin.
John S. Jenkins and Sally Rush m Fayette Co. Ky 9 Feb 1818, Patrick Rush, bond.

John McConnell and Eleanor Rush m 1 Mar 1819, Patrick Rush, bondsman.

Franklin County, N. C. Marriage Bonds:
Frances Perry to Burrell Rush 28 June 1807;
Mrs. Polly Perry to Mr. Jesse Reid, 15 Jan 1822;
Robert Perry to Frances Richards, 3 May 1802;
Jeremiah Perry to Mary Hartsfield 14 Oct 1803;
Anthony A. Person to Elizabeth N. Terrell 12 Dec 1842;
Willie Person to Sarah Temperance Boddie 12 Sept 1849;
Anthony Person to Isabella Davis 12 May 1866;
Anthony A. Person to Caroline Davis 6 Dec 1839, Jos. A. Person, Surety.

Miscellaneous Rush Lines.

Line of Mrs. Will Perry, Beaumont, Texas:

Leonard Rush m Lavica Phillips. Their dau, Margaret b 19 Feb 1798 d 20 Nov., 1873 m 1817 John Van Clearman who was b 1794 in S. C., and died July 1873.

compiler of these notes is a Rush-Hudson descendent, hence the interest in this Hudson-Rush connection.

Although it is only conjecture, we shall number the Rush generations, as a means of identification, as follows:

I. William Rush came to America 21 May 1635, aged 20;

II. William Rush, 1650, with Sir Thomas Luntsford. (Probably the one who married Ann Gray. This is the William Rush of the deed Jan 12, 1664, Howson to Rush 100 acres, which was re-patented by him in 1704, and deeded to his son, William Rush on July 22, 1689:

III. William Rush died 1707-8. Did he marry Elizabeth Hudson?

IV. William Rush, the one established by lease William Rush to David Stuart, as the grandson of the William Rush of deed to 100 acres which he inherited from his father.

V. William Rush, d. s. p.

William Rush the 2nd (?) acquired lands on the Machodoc River in Westmoreland Co., Va., as evidenced by the abstracts which Mrs. Whitfield made from the original records at Montross C. H., Westmoreland Co., Va:

Deeds & Wills, Vol. I, p. 255: Howson to Rush and Cossum. 600 acres on South side, toward the head of Upper Machodoc River, signed 14 Jan. 1664. Robert Howson to William Rush and Henry Cossum. Rec. 26 April 1665.

Deeds and Wills, Vol. I, p 257: Howson to Rush, 100 acres on South side towards head of Upper Machodoc River. Signed 12 Jan. 1664. Robert Howson to William Rush. Acknowledged and recorded 12 Jan. 1664.

Deeds and Wills Vol. I, pp 262-3. Rush to Howson of Stafford. 100 acres on the south side towards the head of Upper Machodoc River, adjoining the land of the said William Rush and Henry Cossum, signed 23 May 1670. William Rush to Robert Howson of Stafford. Recorded 25 May 1670.

The succession of three generations of William Rush's is shown by lease and release of this land in 1733, William Rush to Rev. David Stuart, as recorded in Westmoreland Co., Va., Deed Bk. 8-2 p 145 (Lease,) and p 147 (Release) dated 25 July 1735:

"William Rush of Washington Parish, Westmoreland Co., Va., to Rev. David Stuart, of St. Paul's Parish, Stafford Co., Va., being 100 acres purchased from Robert Howson by William Rush, the GRANDFATHER of the above mentioned grantor and lessee, and granted by deed of gift to WILLIAM RUSH HIS SON, THE FATHER of the above grantor, as by deed bearing date the 22 July 1689, re-creation thereunto being had, may more at large appear, and now descended by inheritance to William Rush, the grantor hereof, and GRANDSON to the

above mentioned William Rush, the first purchaser thereof, the whole tract was re-patented and granted to William Rush the first purchaser aforesaid the 10th January, 1704."

Concerning this lease of William Rush to Rev. David Stuart, it was discovered by Mrs. Whitfield, she says in letter dated Aug 22, "The name in the original is unquestionably RUSH, but in the copy for the shelves, someone has written Rust above Rush, which would make the name questionable in the future if the original could not be found, and two years ago the priceless original was on a shelf next to the floor catching all the dust and dirt and is very worn in places, and nearly all the old sheepskin cover is worn off." The Virginia State Library has photostat copies of Westmoreland County records.

The original patent by R. Howson was dated 16 Sept. 1657. Consideration for the above lease for three years to be one grain of Indian corn paid on the 10th of December each year, if demanded. Signed by William Rush 27 Nov. 1733. Recorded 2 January 1733? Consideration for release of above land was 8500 pounds of good legal tobacco and five pounds of currency Virginia money.

As previously stated, this tract of land was originally patented 16 Sept 1657 by R. Howson and re-patented 1704 to William Rush 2nd purchaser, who apparently lived until after 1704. The tract was purchased 1664 by William Rush II, deeded by him in 1689 to his son, William Rush III, who died 1707-8, and it was inherited by his son, William Rush IV.

The consideration to be paid in the lease of 1733, (William Rush to David Stuart,) was an interesting one: "One grain of Indian corn to be paid on the tenth day of December each year, if demanded." This is an unusual consideration and we infer that the lease was a donation but that the law required some consideration to be used to make it valid. But the consideration in the deed of Francis Gray to William Rush is even more unique: "One pepper corn per annum, the said pepper corn to be paid at or upon the feast of St. Michael, the Archangel." We believe that this latter was a gift.

William Rush II, who married Ann Gray, lived in Westmoreland County, Va., where his son, William Rush III lived and died, leaving two sons, William Rush IV, and a younger, believed to be Benjamin. The wife of William Rush III was Elizabeth _____, in 1708. He may have married previously, Dorothy Thomas, we have mentioned in foregoing paragraph.

The inventory of the personal property of the estate of William Rush III, which follows, throws as much light on the search for the antecedents of our Benjamin Rush, (1717-1801,) as does the lease and release of 1733.

INVENTORY OF WILLIAM RUSH

(Westmoreland Co., Va. Deeds and Wills, Book IV, page 165.)

In obedience to an order of court bearing date the 2nd day of January, 1708, we the subscribers, being first sworn before one of Her Majestie's Justices of the Peace, have valued and appraised the estate of William Kush, dec'd as followeth:

One feather bed and furniture,	2000
One feather bed and furniture,	1200
One bed with furniture,	600
Two chests, one box	150
One chest, one trunk	150
One flock bed and covering	300
One table, five leather chairs	600
Two old tables, 6 flagg chairs	320
Four yards Garlick linen	80
Three yards Irish linen	60
Nine yards white sheeting linen	120
Four yard checked linen	56
One small horse	600
Three cows, one heifer	1400
One large mare	1000
2 steers, 1 bull 3 years old	900
Four 2 year old heifers	800
Six yearlings	600
Four sheep, two lambs	400
16 barrows and sows two years old	2000
29 pigs 5 months old	174
4 stacks of coss (unthreshed grain)	120
2 old Bibles, 1 old testament	50
Two pocket books	40
4 yards blew linen	28
5½ yards serge	136
Three yards stuff	30
One parcel thread	24
One pair shoes	40
One pair children's shoes	12
Three yards woolen	45
5 pounds 1 quarter yarn	105
1 new saddle, and bridle	250
3 old sheets, 1 tablecloth, three napkins	200
2 funnels, 1 cullander, 1 dripping pan, 1 pastry pan,	
2 bin kettles, 1 egg slice, 1 bin candlestick, 2 pepper	
boxes	120
1 bell, mettle skillet, mortar and pestle	120
1 spinning wheel and cards	100
2 old frying pans, 1 pair pottracks	80
1 parcel carpenter's tools	150
1 smoothing iron and heaters and cane	80
1 looking glass	20
1 cabinett, 2 wooden boxes	20
1 parcel earthenware and glass bottles	100

1 sett wedges	50
2 meal sifters and three sieves	30
To a parcel of old lumber	400
1 old saddle and bridle	40
6 pewter porringers, 2 tankards	100
26 old spoons	20
2 iron candlesticks, 12 iron skures, 1 flesh fork	40
1 brass kettle	100
3 old iron potts and pott hooks	300
2 guns	250
1 pair small stilliards	50
2 horses	<u>2500</u>

Signed:

ELIZA Rush
 Thomas Weedon
 John Barnard
 Thomas Butler

Sworn before me Feb'y 21, 1708

Signed Benjamin Berryman.

Westmoreland S. S. At a court held for the said county the 23rd day of February 1708, the within inventory was returned into court by Eliza. Rush relict of William Rush within named, who being a Quaker did in open court solemnly declare (as by law in that case is provided,) that the same is a full, true and perfect acct. of all the estate of the said William Rush as yet come to her hands, and that if any more comes to her hands, she will give the court an account thereof.

Teste. Ja. Westcomb, Cler. Com.
 Recordatz 2nd die Marcy 1708.

Mrs. Whitfield states that this total was 19,260, and that she copied the figures just as they were shown on the record. There were no decimal points between the figures, and no marks, signs or symbols to indicate the monetary value the extensions and the total represented. When America was colonized, according to Soule's Analytic & Philosophic Commercial & Exchange Calculator, p. 477, "The people brought with them, or soon adopted the English pound as their unit of money. Some of the colonies still further reduced the weight of the English twenty shillings, and some coined smaller denominations." These figures certainly do not represent that many English pounds sterling. They probably represent that many pounds of tobacco value. In Wilstach's "Potomac Landings," p 85 we read: "Estates even were inventories in tobacco valuation."

Westmoreland Co., Va. Deeds and Wills, Book 5, page 32:

1709. The estate of William Rush is débtor as per the payments and disbursements made as followeth:

1. To James Westcomb	645
2. To James Wheeler	152
3. To Joshua Hudson	600

4. To John Popham	600
5. To Thomas Weedon	340
6. To Peter Skinner	566
7. To Burditt Ashton	2007
8. To Robert Richards	500
9. To John Pratt	1500
10. To Samuel Duchman	452
11. To Jas. Obery by Neal Marcus	80
12. To James Obery	469
13. To Joseph Weeks	442
14. To John Baker	400
15. To Nathaniel Pope	600
16. To Richard Thomas	200
17. To Will Rush eldest son to <u>William Rush, dec'd, being his</u> <u>part of his father's estate,</u> according to appraisement,	5448

To my third part of the estate
due to me by law is 5448

By allowance 10% upon the whole
estate ?
To Funerall charges 1000
(No total footing showd)

Pr Contra Cr.
by the whole estate
appraisement £ 270.67

Errors execpted pr me
ELIZA RUSH
£ 214.30

Westmoreland, 26 March 1712. At the motion of the above named Eliza. Rush,
the above acct. was admitted to record and was recorded the 6th day of April
1712. Pr. Thomas Sorrell.

Note by Mrs. Whitfield: "While the above signs (ink) appear to be pounds
sterling, these two places were the only ones where they were used. I have
tried to balance this account, but have not succeeded. No amounts were di-
vided into pounds, shillings and pence."

The record does not show that the Court approved this account-it was
merely filed and recorded. It certainly must have been based on a supple-
mental appraisement of additional property.

This inventory of William Rush III, of January 22, 1708, finally recorded
in 1712, definitely establishes the following facts:

- (1) That William Rush III died prior to Jan. 22, 1708:
- (2) That his wife at the time of his death was Elizabeth _____:
- (3) That they were Quakers:
- (4) That the estate fell one-third to the widow under the law, and
one-third to "Will Rush, the eldest son," which is conclusive evidence that

Culpeper County Deed Book S, p. 65. This indenture made this the 18th day of September, in the year of our Lord 1753, by and Between Benjamin Rush of the County of Culpeper on the one part and John Thomas of the same county of the other part, Witnesseth-that the said Benjamin for and in consideration of rents and covenants hereinafter mentioned, doth demise, grant, bargain and sell unto the said John Thomas one certain tract of land or parcel of land or parcel of land containing 100 acres, situate, lying and being in the county aforesaid, and being part of the 400 acres formerly granted to William Rush by patent, the said William Rush dying without will and his son William Rush dying without heirs of his body, the said land descended to the said Benjamin Rush as being the next heir of the said William Rush, the elder, which land intended to be let by the lands of Mr. Anthony Strother and Major Phillip Rootes on one side, thence down a branch, etc....Rent to be paid 475 pounds of tobacco each year.

Signed; Benjamin Rush.

Culpeper Co., Va., Deed Book B. This indenture made this 20th day of December in the 28th year of the reign of our Sovereign Lord George 2nd etc...Benjamin Rush and wife Rachel, for and in consideration of the sum of 100 pounds current money of Virginia, etc.....March 20th, 1756.

Culpeper Co., Va., Will Book G. James Rush's Will.

In the name of God, amen. I, James Rush, of the Parish of Brumfield in Culpeper Co., being sick and weak of body but in perfect sense and memory, do make and ordain this my last will and testament in the following manner and from the following, viz: I give and bequeath to my niece, Ann McAllister, all the lands whereon William Rush now lives on, and all the appurtenances belonging, to her and her heirs forever.

I Constitute and ordain this my last will and testament, as witness whereof I have hereunto set my hand this 7th day of June in the year of our Lord 1788.

Signed; James Rush. L. S.

Signed, sealed and delivered in the presence of John Smith, Elizabeth Smith, Margot Grimm.

At a Court held for Culpeper Co., Dec. 15, 1788, this last will and testament of William Rush (This is just the way it was copied) deceased, was exhibited to the Court and was proved by the oaths of John Smith and Elizabeth Smith, two of the witnesses thereto, and ordered to be recorded.

Letters of administration with the will annexed is granted Ann McAllister, she having made oath thereunto and given bond and security according to law.

Teste: John Jamerson, Clerk.

May 1, 1789.

INVENTORY OF JOHN RUSH'S ESTATE

1 chest and box 7x9, 1 broad adz, 4 stone jars 2/6	L 8	s 0	d 3
1 Iron Frow, 3/, 1 old adz 2/, 1 rifle 24/			
Jack, plane and Smoothing	1	14	0

there was only one other heir, and that he was a younger son, Otherwise the division into thirds, and the expression "eldest son" would have no meaning.

We believe, and think the fact is established, that this younger son was Benjamin Rush I, who married Amey _____ and was settled in King George Co., Va. at least as early as 1722. This younger son was probably a minor at the time of the inventory, or his name would have appeared on it.

One reason for our thinking that Benjamin was the younger son, is that William and Benjamin Rush, whose wives were Mary and Amey respectively, patented land in Spotsylvania Co., Va., on the same day, 11 May 1726, and at the time of the patent, William was living in Washington Parish, Westmoreland Co., Va., and Benjamin was living in Hanover Parish, King George Co., Va., as shown by the following extracts:

Virginia State Land Office, State Capitol, Richmond Va. Virginia Patents, Vol. 12, 1724-26, page 349:

Patent of 387 acres to Benjamin Rush of Hanover Parish, King George County, Va., said land lying in St. George's Parish, in Spotsylvania Co., and in the fork of the Rappahannock River, on the South side of Robinson River. 11 May 1726.

Signed Hugh Drysdale, Lt. Gov.
of Colony of Virginia,

Page:350: Patent of 400 acres to William Rush, of Washington Parish, Westmoreland Co., Va., said land lying in St. George's Parish, Spotsylvania Co., Va., and in forks of the Rappahannock River on the South Side of Robinson River. 11 May 1726.

Signed, Hugh Drysdale, Lt. Governor,
of Colony of Virginia.

NOTE: By 1734, St. George's Parish in Spotsylvania Co., Va., had become St. Mark's Parish.

We know that the William Rush who was living in Washington Parish, Westmoreland Co. 1733. (seelease and release,) was a son of William Rush and grandson of William Rush, and that he had a younger brother, whom we believe to be Benjamin.

Mrs. Whitfield suggested that this William Rush IV, married Mary, daughter of Richard Hailey, as his will, 20 Sept 1774, mentions "grandson, the eldest son of Mary Rush." (Ref. Va. Co. Records, Vol I, p. 4.) The will of Ann Spence, previously mentioned, same reference, names daughter, Elizabeth Hailey. It would seem that Mary Rush's father would be too old to be the Richard who died in 1774, however.

William Rush IV, (son of William who died 1707 and wife Elizabeth,) and brother (probably) to Benjamin, wife Amey, married Mary _____. Was she a Green? This William was the one who patented 400 acres of land in 1726 and leased 300 acres of it to Patric Weaver 1734, as evidenced by references given herein. He is also the William Rush of the lease Rush to Rev. David Stuart 1733/. He had a son William Rush who died without issue, whom we will

call William Rush V. William Rush IV (wife Mary) had a son Benjamin Rush who married Rachel _____ about 1755-6.

In William and Mary Quarterly, Vol. 27, p. 21, we find: "William Rush, Orange Co., Va., 1738. Delinquent, dead, no effects." This may have been William Rush the fourth, or a son of his. Orange County, Va. was formed from Spotsylvania Co. in 1734, and in 1734 William Rush appears to have been in Spotsylvania Co., when he sold part of the land he had patented in that county 11 May 1726:

Va. Co. Rec. Vol I, p. 135: William Rush of Spotsylvania Co., Va. to P. Weaver of Spotsylvania Co., 10 lbs. currency, 100 acres in St. Mark's Parish, Spotsylvania Co., part of the tract granted said Rush by patent May 11, 1726. October 1, 1734. Mary, wife of William Rush acknowledged her dower.

It will be noted that William Rush sold only 100 acres of this patent at this time, and he may have died there by 1738. A connection between Weaver's and Rush's is previously mentioned.

Below follows some notes concerning William Rush IV:

Will Book I, Orange Co., Va., p 12: Know all men by these presents, that we, Mary Rush and Robert Green, Gent., are held and firmly bound unto Goodrich Lightfoot, the first trustee and the commission of the Peace of Orange Co. for and in behalf and to the sole use and behoof of the trustees of the said county and their successors, in the sum of five hundred pounds sterling, to be paid to the said Goodrich Lightfoot, his executors, administrators and assigns, to which payment to be well and truly made, we bind ourselves and every of our heirs, executors and administrators jointly and severally by these presents, sealed with our seals, dated the 17th day of February, 1735.

The condition of this obligation is such that if the above bound Mary Rush, administrator of all the goods and chattels and credits of William Rush, deceased, do make or cause to be made a true and perfect inventory of all and singular the goods and chattels and credits of the said deceased, which have or shall come to the hand, possession or knowledge of the said Mary, or into the hands or possession of any of the other person or persons for her and the same so made do exhibit or cause to be exhibited into the County Court of Orange County at such a time as she shall be thereunto required by the said Court, and the same goods, chattels and credits, and all the other goods, chattels and credits of the deceased at the time of his death, which shall any time after come into the possession of the said Mary or into the hands or possession of any other person or persons for her, do well and truly administer according to law, and do further make a just and true account of her actings and doings therein, when thereunto required by the said Court and all the rest and residue of the said goods, chattels and credits which shall be found remaining unto the said administrator's account, the same being first examined and allowed by the trustees of the Court, for the time being shall deliver and pay unto such person or persons respectively, as the said trustees by their order or judgment shall direct, pursuant to the laws

in that case made and provided, and if it shall hereafter appear that any last will and testament was made by the said deceased, and the executor or executors therein would do, exhibit the same unto the same court, making request to have it allowed and approved accordingly. If the said Mary being thereunto required do render and deliver up her letters of administration, approbation of such testament being first had, and made in the said Court, then this obligation to be void and of non effect, or else to remain in full power force and virtue.

Signed: her
 Mary x Rush
 mark
 Robert Green.

At a Court held for Orange Co. on Tuesday, the 17th of February, 1735, Mary Rush and Robert green, Gent., in and before court acknowledged this their bond, for Mary's faithful and true administration of the estate of William Rush, deceased, which is admitted to record.

Teste: Henry Willis Signed _____ ? Clerk of Court

Will Book I, Orange Co., Va. Inventory of William Rush Estate.

6 cows and calves & 23 shoats praised to	L	9	s	10	d	0
7 horses and mared		13		15		0
15 hogs				10		0
2 saddles				13		0
2 guns				15		0
3 beds and furniture		2		0		0
3 potts				10		0
2 chests				9		0
Skillets and iron mortar				8		0
2 stone jugs				2		0
3 pales and piggons				3		0
Cooper's tools				8		0
Carpenter's tools				9		0
1 cross cutt saw				5		0
1 box (?)				2		0
Rasping hooks				1		6
Pewter				6		0
Stilders				6		0
Old Frow				7		0
Spoon Mould				5		0
Frying pan, Sadle and Flash Fork				2		0
Books and Glass				5		0
		31		16		6

Prosuant to an order of Orange Co., Court, we, the subscribers being first sworn before a Justice of the Peace for the said County Court, have appraised the estate of William Rush, deceased before us viz:

his		his
Whichell	Glover	Henry x McCoy
x		mark
mark	William Lucas.	

Culpeper County Deed Book S, p. 65. This indenture made this the 18th day of September, in the year of our Lord 1753, by and Between Benjamin Rush of the County of Culpeper on the one part and John Thomas of the same county of the other part, Witnesseth-that the said Benjamin for and in consideration of rents and covenants hereinafter mentioned, doth demise, grant, bargain and sell unto the said John Thomas one certain tract of land or parcel of land or parcel of land containing 100 acres, situate, lying and being in the county aforesaid, and being part of the 400 acres formerly granted to William Rush by patent, the said William Rush dying without will and his son William dying without heirs of his body, the said land descended to the said Benjamin Rush as being the next heir of the said William Rush, the elder, which land intended to be let by the lands of Mr. Anthony Strother and Major Phillip Rootes on one side, thence down a branch, etc....Rent to be paid 475 pounds of tobacco each year.

Signed; Benjamin Rush.

Culpeper Co., Va., Deed Book B. This indenture made this 20th day of December in the 28th year of the reign of our Sovereign Lord George 2nd etc...Benjamin Rush and wife Rachel, for and in consideration of the sum of 100 pounds current money of Virginia, etc.....March 20th, 1756.

Culpeper Co., Va., Will Book G. James Rush's Will.

In the name of God, amen. I, James Rush, of the Parish of Brumfield in Culpeper Co., being sick and weak of body but in perfect sense and memory, do make and ordain this my last will and testament in the following manner and from the following, viz: I give and bequeath to my niece, Ann McAllister, all the lands whereon William Rush now lives on, and all the appurtenances belonging, to her and her heirs forever.

I Constitute and ordain this my last will and testament, as witness whereof I have hereunto set my hand this 7th day of June in the year of our Lord 1788.

Signed; James Rush. L. S.

Signed, sealed and delivered in the presence of John Smith, Elizabeth Smith, Margot Grimm.

At a Court held for Culpeper Co., Dec. 15, 1788, this last will and testament of William Rush (This is just the way it was copied) deceased, was exhibited to the Court and was proved by the oaths of John Smith and Elizabeth Smith, two of the witnesses thereto, and ordered to be recorded.

Letters of administration with the will annexed is granted Ann McAllister, she having made oath thereunto and given bond and security according to law.

Teste: John Jamerson, Clerk.

May 1, 1789.

INVENTORY OF JOHN RUSH'S ESTATE

1 chest and box 7x9, 1 broad adz, 4 stone jars 2/6	L 8 s 0 d 3
1 Iron Frow, 3/, 1 old adz 2/, 1 rifle 24/	
Jack, plane and Smoothing	1 14 0

1 Dutch Blanket 6/, Winter stock 1 iron 3/ 2 handsaws 7/6	14	0
1 drawing knife and hammer 4/ Showell, Whimblebit, Chisel and rasp 6/6	10	6
1 pr compasses 7 d pr., Parcel of old Iron, razor, old Saddle and 2 bottles	9	11 $\frac{1}{2}$

Teste: Jon Jamerson. A. Berry, E. Berry, J. Smelte.
Held to Culpeper Court June 15, 1789.

Culpeper Co., Va., Deed Book B., p 225 (1735-50).

This indenture made the 21st day of December and in the 28th year of our Sovereign Lord George 2nd (1755), by the Grace of God, of Great Britain, France and Ireland, King Defender of the Faith and A.D. MDCCLV, between Benjamin Rush of Culpeper Co., of the one part and Phillip Rootes of the Parish of Stratton Major and County of King and Queen of the other part witnesseth that the said Benjamin Rush for and in consideration of the sum of 5 shillings sterling, to him in hand paid before the sealing and delivering of the receipt whereof he doth hereby acknowledge and thereof and of every part thereof, doth hereby acquit and discharge him the said Phillip Rootes, his heirs, executors and administrators and assigns, all that tract or parcel of land containing 300 acres, being the same more or less, situate, lying and being in the County of Culpeper and is the land and plantation whereon the said Benjamin Rush now liveth, adjoining to the said land of said Phillip Rootes, and is part of the tract of 400 acres granted to William Rush, the father of the said Benjamin Rush, and bounded as the following...to have and to hold the said plantation or tract of land and all and singular the above bargained and demised premises with the appurtenances unto the said Phillip Rootes, his heirs, administrators, and assigns from the day next before the date of these presents for and during and until the full end and term of one whole year thence next ensuing and fully to be completed and ended. Yielding and paying therefor the rent of one year (ear) of Indian corn on the 28th day of March next ensuing, if the same be lawfully demanded, only to the intent that by virtue of these presents and of the statute for transferring uses and into possession the said Phillip Rootes may be in actual possession of the premises and be enabled to accept a release of the reversion and inheritance thereof to his and his heirs forever.

In witness whereof the said Benjamin Rush has hereunto set his hand and seal the year and day first written above.

(Signed) Benjamin Rush

In the presence of

John Scott, John Kelly, James Rush.

At a Court held for this County of Culpeper, Thursday, the 20th day of March, 1755. This indenture of lease for Benjamin Rush to Phillip Rootes acknowledged and recorded.

Roger Dixon, Clerk.

The lease of Benjamin Rush 1753 tells us that he is the son of the William Rush who patented 400 acres of land and died without will, and that William's son William died without heirs, and that this latter William (V) Rush was a brother of Benjamin Rush of the lease to Phillip Rootes. This Benjamin appears

to have been unmarried in 1755, but by 1756 he married Rachel _____,
See their lease of 1756.

We assume that Benjamin Rush and wife Rachel of Culpeper Co., had a son Benjamin and probably a son James, as well as a son William, and perhaps other children. Below are copied the declaration of a Benjamin Rush of Madison County, Va., and his family. He was born 1759. These records were found in Rappahannock Co., which was until 1833 a part of Culpeper Co.

Benjamin Rush born 1759 married in 1782, Jemima Thomas, daughter of John Thomas of Culpeper Co. Benjamin died 1831, and Jemima in 1846. Their children:
Oct 10, March 19, & July 23, 1756

1. Isabella Rush Married Ephraim Weaver,
2. Elizabeth Rush,
3. Massa Rush, born 1789, *Oct 25*
4. Thomas Rush, born 1793 *Dec 25*
5. Mildred Rush born 1795, married Elzey Sisk *Jan 8, 1827*
6. _____ nett Rush *John Sisk*

Mrs. Mattie C. Wooley, 1950 West 81st St., Los Angeles, (1935,) reported that she was descended from a James Rush, who had a son Benjamin who married Springer of Virginia. They moved to Thompkinsville, Ky. and descendants claimed that Benjamin (who was from Virginia) said that his grandfather, father of James, was also a Benjamin Rush. The above marriage is recorded in Barron Co., Ky. Benjamin Rush to Rachel Springer, July 14, 1803.

DEPARTMENT OF THE INTERIOR
REVOLUTIONARY PENSIONS OFFICE

July 14, 1930

Petition of Benjamin Rush, Dec. 8, 1819, to the Legislature of Virginia, stated that he enlisted 1777 as a private for two years. Service was on Western frontier of Virginia. He was severely wounded and was an invalid ever since. Granted.

DECLARATION-Rappahannock Co., Va., by Jemima Rush, a resident of said county, aged 83 years, that she is the widow of Benjamin Rush, late of Madison county, who was a soldier in the Revolutionary War, and a pensioner for some years. She declares that she married to said Benjamin Rush who died March 13, 1831: that she was not married to him prior to his leaving the service, but that the marriage took place previous to January 1, 1794.

/s/ Jemima(x) Rush.

STATE OF VIRGINIA)
COUNTY OF CULPEPER)

Personally appeared Ephraim Weaver and Isabella (Rush) his wife, and Elzey Sisk and Mildred (Rush) his wife, all of Culpeper Co. and Thomas Rush of Rappahannock co. who state that they are the only living children and heirs of Benjamin Rush and Jemima his wife, late of the County of Madison and State of Virginia, as will appear in the ancient family record of their parents. They mention the death of their mother, Jemima Rush in 1846, and the death of their father Benjamin Rush, March 11, 1831. Benjamin had received pension of sixty dollars per year from January 1, 1820 to the date of his death. Sworn to January 13, 1853.

Marriage bond, Culpeper Co., Va., March 18, 1782, states that Jemima Rush was the daughter of John Thomas of Culpeper.

Benjamin Rush of Madison County, Virginia, petitioned for pension December 8, 1819. Granted.

Records in Pension File.

August 10, 1839. Rappahannock County.

Jemima Rush, widow of Benjamin Rush, late of Madison County, Va., who was a soldier and pensioner for some years. They were married March 1782.

In a history of Madison County, Virginia, by Yowell, p 67, Benjamin Rush's name is listed as having served in the Revolution, p 14, same history: "The Ribinson River Church is the third eldest Baptist Church in Madison. The records of the other two churches have been destroyed, but fortunately the records of this church are still preserved. The family names that have been connected with this church since the beginning are as follows", etc. The name Rush heads the list.

BIRTHS

Benjamin Rush (died Madison Co., Va.,) October 10, 1759.

Jemima his wife, July 23, 1756.

Isabella Rush, March 1, 1785.

Massa Rush, October 25th, 1789.

Thomas Rush, December 25, 1793.

Milley Rush, December 30, 1795.

_____ nett Rush (partly obliterated) February 10, 1796.

Emma Rush, July 21, 1820.

Elizabeth Rush, February 16, 1822

William Thomas, February 15, 1772

OTHER BIBLE RECORDS IN PENSION FILE

Benjamin Rush and Jemima were married March 19, 1782

Betsy Rush married Ephraim Weaver 17, March 1809 (or 07)

Thomas Rush married _____ September 30, 1819

Mildred Rush married Elzey Sisk January 8, 1829.

BIRTHS

Benjamin Rush	October 10, 1759,
Jemima Rush	July 25, 1756,
Isabella Rush	December 8, 1782,
Betsey Rush	March 1, 1785,
Massa Rush	October 25, 1789,
Thomas Rush	December 30, 1795,
rnett Rush	February 10, 1796,
Emma Rush	July 21, 1820
Elizabeth Rush	February 16, 1822,
William Thomas	February 15, 1772,
Biddy Thomas	May 12, 1788,
George Thomas	August 21, 1769,
Lucey Thomas	December 24, 1778,
John Thomas	September 30, 1798,
Emma Thomas	December 1, 1814,
Massa and William Rush	was born July 26, 1824
Martha Rush	October 24, 1839,

DEATHS

Benjamin Rush	March 13, 1831,
Jemima Rush	March 21, 1846,

It appears from the foregoing Rush notes that Benjamin and Rachel had a son James, though this is conjecture. That Benjamin and Rachel had a son William seems apparent. As this is not the line of the compiler, no special search on this Rush branch has been made. She merely copied and here re-copies such items as were picked up on the Rush lines. A James Rush witnessed the lease of Benjamin Rush to Phillip Rootes, 1755. Mrs. A. B. Imel, Cushing, Okla., is a descendant of this line.

We have assumed that our Benjamin Rush I was the son of William Rush III and wife Elizabeth _____, who died 1707, for reasons stated:

1. That there was another heir, a son, in settlement of the estate of William Rush III, though he is not named.
2. That William Rush IV, whom we know to be the "eldest son" of William III and Elizabeth, and our Benjamin both patented land on the same day, i.e., 11 May 1726, which they sold 1734. (See page 34.)
3. Benjamin Rush I, brother of William Rush IV, and son of William Rush III (who died 1707) and wife Elizabeth, was living in the county adjoining Westmoreland, that is, in King George County, Va., prior to the year 1722.

The date of the birth of Benjamin Rush I, son of William III and

Elizabeth, is unknown, as is the date of his marriage. He was born after 1691, since he was under age in 1712, the date of the final settlement of his father's estate, and he was married prior to 1716, as 1717 is the year his son Benjamin Rush II was born.

In the inventory of the personal estate of his father, William Rush III, there is mention of "one pair of children's shoes" the only item of clothing mentioned. His wife in 1722 was Amey, and she was the mother of his children, judging from the number of descendants of Benjamin II and others who bore the name "Amey". We do not know her maiden name. She was evidently the widow of James Elkins, who had a son, Joseph Elkins, and Probably James Elkins.

In the index of King George Co., Va., Rec. Court Order Book 1721-54, p. 350: Feb 3, 1726, Benjamin Rush appointed guardian for Joseph Elkins.

Index of King George Co., Rec. Court Order Book 1721-34, p. 322: Benj. Rush vs estate of John Williams, judgement recorded 1 July 1726. Nathaniel Elkins, administrator.

Virginia County Note Book by Lungstedt, Vol. 6, p. 6: James Lindall of Salem, Essex City, power to Capt. Benj. Pickman, same town, and John Harmanson Esq., and Mr. John Bowdon in Accomack in Va. or either of them: Witnesses, Benjamin Rush and Henry Elkins, Nansemond City, Va., 6 Nov. 1713.

Tyler's Quarterly, July 1937, p. 481: Stafford Co. Records: Richard Elkins King George Co., son of Ralph Elkins of Stafford, who on 8 Nov. 1681, etc. Ralph died 26 May 1690 and had sons Richard and Nathaniel. Richard had a son Richard.

The following deed explains our reasons for thinking Amey, wife of Benjamin Rush, was the widow of James Elkins:

The original Court Order Book at King George, King George Co., Va., for the years 1721-34, on p. 78, date 4 Jan 1722, has the following entry: Elkins James---Inventory presented in Court by Benjamin Rush and Amy his wife, administrators of the said deceased's estate, which was ordered to be recorded."

In King George County Court Order Book 1721-34, Bk 1-A, p. 294: we find the following: "This indenture made 5 July 1734, between Benjamin Rush and his wife Amy of Brunswick Parish, County of King George, and James Jones, for all those two several plantations and pieces or parcels of land situated in the Parish of Brunswick, in the County of King George, one hundred acres thereof now in tenure or occupation of said Benjamin Rush, the same being part of 1300 acres of land formerly granted, Feb. 9, 1663, to Francis Haile and Wm. Hoabert. These 250 acres being sold to James Jones by Joseph Elkins as per release dated 31 August 1732 etc.....dower of said Amy in 250 acres from Joseph Elkins." 30th August 1732. She was probably a Harrison.

There could be no way for Amy to have a dower right in the Elkins land, unless she were the widow of Joseph Elkins. Was Amy a Williams?

The land which Benjamin Rush obtained by grant in 1726, the same day his brother William obtained land, was sold in 1734, as shown by the following abstract: Va. Co. Rec. Vol. I, pp 132-33, Spotsylvania Deed Bk c, 1734-1742, May 7, 1734. Benjamin Rush of King George County to Anthony Strother of Spotsylvania Co., 40 lbs. currency, 387 acres in St. Mark's Parish, Spotsylvania Co., in fork of Rappahannock River, granted said Rush by patent 11 May 1726. May 7, 1734. Amy, Wife of Benjamin Rush acknowledged her dower.

Mrs. Whitfield wrote that "A Strother woman mentioned her niece, Harriett Rush, in her will," but at the time of writing she could not find the reference, which is given here: Fauquier Co. Wills, Will of Mary Strother, 1847, mentions niece Lucy Cutridge and her sister Harriett Rush."

Benjamin and Amy Rush leased land the year following the above transaction, (1735,) in Prince William County, Va., and may have moved there then. They were living in Prince William Co., in 1759, and apparently were there from 1735. This lease was at Manassas Court House, Prince William Co. Va., Deed Bk 8, 1732-35, p 75, dated 22 May 1736.

Lease and release from Burr Harrison to Benjamin Rush of King George County, Va., and Amy his wife, 112 acres from Capt. Scarlett's line north 41 degrees and east 240 rods along Scarlett's line to Occoquan River, thence west 17 degrees, south 246 poles to a marked tree standing upon Maramsco just below the main head, thence down the run to the beginning. Signed at a Court of Prince William Co., 17 Sept. 1735. (Note discrepancy in date.)

Benjamin Rush I wrote his will in Prince William County, Va., in 1759, and Amy was living then. He appointed his son, Benjamin Rush and his wife Amy as co-executors. The will was proved in Bute County, North Carolina, January 1767.

Mrs. Whitfield calls attention to the fact that Benjamin Rush, (his son,) was called "Junior," in a certain deed of 1762, (of which we shall hear later,) and signed his name "Jr." but the "Jr." does not appear in a deed of 1766 and is not a part of his signature, by which she judged that Benjamin I died between 1762 and 1766, which is correct.

The compiler found the inventory of his personal estate which was filed in Bute Co., N. C. Later a copy of his will was found, which filed in the same county in 1767. The inventory of his personal estate was filed August 1768 and signed "Benjamin Rush, Exec." which might indicate that Amy was dead, too, by 1768. Or she may have chosen not to qualify as coexecutor. She must have been at this date around 75 or 78 years of age. The statement is made, "Then Benja. Rush. the executor therein named qualified, etc."

WILL OF BENJAMIN RUSH I

IN THE NAME OF GOD AMEN. I Benjamin Rush of the County of Prince William

in the Colony of Virginia, being of perfect health and of sound mind and memory blessed be God, do this thirteenth day of October in the year of our Lord one thousand seven hundred and fifty-nine, make, ordain and publish this to be my last will and testament, revoking all former and other wills, heretofore by me made, acknowledging this and this only to be my last Will and testament in manner and form following, to-wit, I recommend my soul to Almighty God who gave it to me and my body to the earth from whence it came to be buried in a decent manner at the discretion of my executors hereafter named.

IMPRIMIS. I give and bequeath unto my loving wife Amey Rush the use and benefit and occupation of all my personal estate which I desire she may enjoy during her natural life and after her decease I give and bequeath the same estate and the increase thereof to my loving son, Benjamin Rush and his heirs forever.

ITEM. I give and bequeath to my loving son Benjamin Rush and to his heirs forever five hundred and twenty acres of land, it being part of a greater tract containing six hundred and forty acres of land situate and lying and being in the County of Granville in North Carolina lying on both sides of Sandy Creek granted to me by indenture bearing date the twentieth day of June in the Year of our Lord one thousand seven hundred and forty nine relation thereunto being had may more fully and at large appear and lastly I constitute my loving wife and my loving son Benja. Rush to be my whole and sole executors of this my last will and testament. In witness whereof I have hereunto sett my hand and affixed my seal the day month and year above written. My will is that my estate shall not be appraised.

Signed, sealed and published as and for the last will and Testam of the said Benja. Rush in presence of us.

Benja Rush (L S)

John Bryan	Wm. Purcel
(mark)	
James Pierce	
Thos Boll	Jos. Martin

The County of Bute. January Court, 1767. This will was proved by the oath of Thos. Boll, one of the subscribing witnesses thereto and on motion it was ordered to be recorded, then Benja Rush the executor therein named Qualified as such which was ordered to be certified.

Teste, Ben McCulloch C C

From the North Carolina Historical Commission, Bute Co. Records, Wills and Inventories 1760-1800, Part III., page 80.

A TRUE COPY

A. R. Newsome, Secretary
N. C. Historical Commission.

Raleigh, N. C., Feb. 10, 1933.

GAZETTEER
AND
BUSINESS DIRECTORY
OF
MONROE COUNTY, N. Y.,
FOR
1869-70.

COMPILED AND PUBLISHED BY
HAMILTON CHILD.

AUTHOR OF WAYNE, ONTARIO, SENECA, CAYUGA, TOMPEINS, ONONDAGA, MADISON, CORTLAND, CHEMUNG, SCHUYLER, ONEIDA, STEUBEN, ORLEANS, NIAGARA, GENESEE, CHENANGO, HERKIMER, MONTGOMERY, FULTON, RENSSELAER, WYOMING, AND OTHER COUNTY DIRECTORIES.

Permanent Office, 23 & 24 E. Washington St., Syracuse, N. Y.

ERASTUS DARROW, Publisher, Osburn House Block, Rochester.

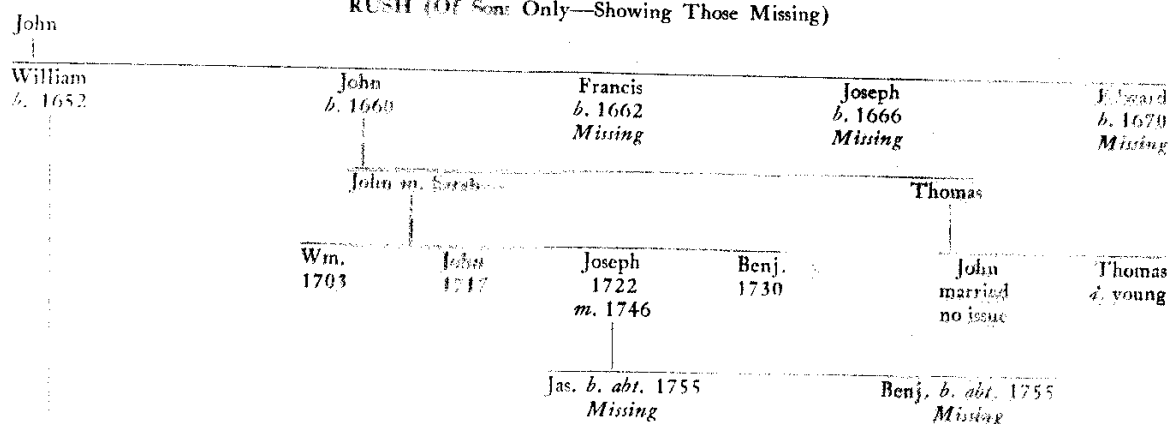
HANG UP THIS BOOK FOR FUTURE REFERENCE.

SYRACUSE:
PRINTED AT THE JOURNAL OFFICE, 23 & 24 E. WASHINGTON STREET.
1869

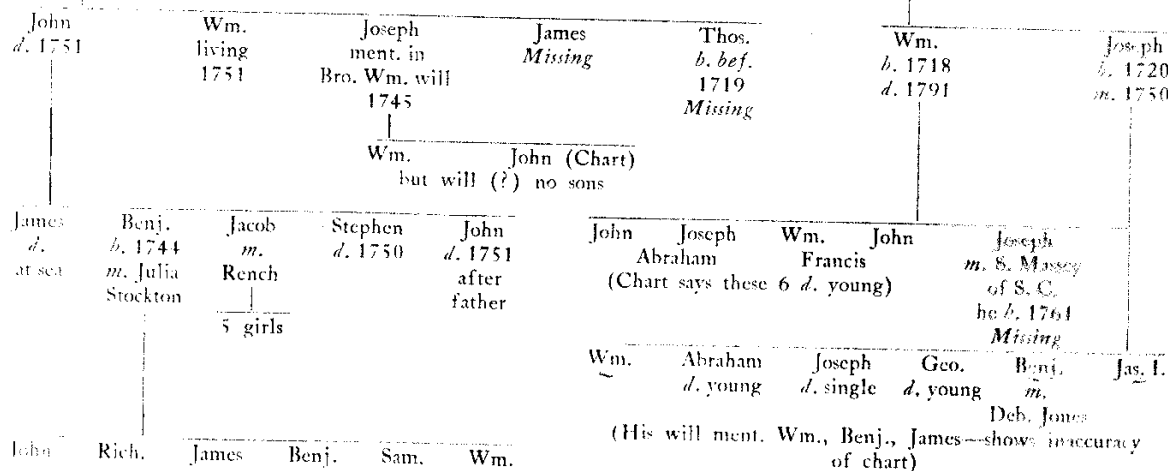
GENEALOGICAL SOCIETY
OF THE CHURCH OF JESUS CHRIST
OF LATTER-DAY SAINTS

SUMMARY OF ANALYSIS

RUSH (Of Sons Only—Showing Those Missing)



James d. 1727



RUSH NO. 1

(From Chart, Wills, Church Records, etc., unless reference is given below, data came from Chart.)

1. John Rush present at Phila. Mo. Meeting 2d day 7 mo. 1684—
"Tackony friends being called . . . and John Rush . . .
John Rush m. Susanna Lucas in Horton, Oxfordshire, June 8, 1648,
and came to America, 1684. He died at Byberry May, 1690.
Issue:
2. Elizabeth, b. June 16, 1649; m. Richard Collet May 27, 1680 in
London (Her d. Rachel m. Benj. Peart).
3. William, b. July 21, 1652; d. Byberry, 1688. m. Aurelia—England
m. 2.—
4. Susanna, b. Dec. 26, 1656; m. John Hart in England.
5. John, b. 3 mo. 1, 1660 (he or father John in Burlington, N. J., 1694—
1697—also sold ld. there before 1695).
6. Francis, b. 2nd mo. 8, 1662.
7. Joseph, b. 10th mo. 26, 1666.
8. Edward, b. 9th mo. 27, 1670. Receives Power of Attorney N. J.
Archives—he of Phila.—1702.
9. Jane, b. 12th mo. 27, 1673/4; m. John Darke (Jane Rush was witness
to marriage—Abington Mo. Mtg., 1685.
Thomas b. Nov. 7, 1654; d. London 18th 4th mo. 1676.
James b. 21st 7th mo. 1664; d. and buried Banbury 24th 1st mo. 1671.
Susannah Rush, widow of John Rush, age about 80—baptized 5th mo. 5,
1707 at Pennypacker Baptist Church—Phila.—as were:
s. William, 1710.
s. James and wife Rachel, 1710.
wife of John, 1720.

RUSH NO. 2

(Descendants of John's son William)

- William (s. of John 1) m. 1. Aurelia—perhaps in England, b. July 21,
1652.
Abington Mo. Mtg.—Aurelia buried 27 10 mo. 1683.
William " 7 6 " 1688.
(Both buried in burial place at John Hart's.)
from Chart—issue:
10. Susanna m. John Webster and — Gilbert.
 11. James m. Rachel Peart and d. 1727.
 12. Elizabeth m. Timothy Stephenson who later m. Rachel, widow of
James.
m. 2—issue:
 13. Sarah (Aurelia) m. David Meredith (Pa. newspaper states she d. Jan.
14, 1770—aged 90.

14. William m. 1711/12 Elizabeth Hodges.

I II

11. James (John—William) m. Rachel Peart
(James was witness to will of Rich. Collet—Byberry, 1716-1717.
" exco. and devisee of John Hiberd " 1718.
" son-in-law of Jane Peart, widow of Bryan Peart—1700;
who was formerly of Tharsh, Yorkshire.)
Issue—as given in records of 1st Presbyterian Church, Phila.
15. Elizabeth bapt. 3 mo. 21, 1710 m. Edward Cary 4 mo. 11,
1730
16. Rachel " 10 " 29, 1719
17. John " 10 " 29, 1719
18. Thomas " 10 " 29, 1719
19. Anne " 10 " 29, 1719
20. William " 10 " 29, 1719 m. Mary Williams 4 mo. 6,
1741
21. James " 7 " 26, 1723
22. Aurelia " 4 " 4, 1726 (chart states d. young)

Timothy Stephenson in Phila. will 1733 mentions:

daus. Ann Rush—Elizabeth Cary.

Rachel, widow of James, married Timothy Stephenson, widower, his
previous wife having been Elizabeth, sister of James Rush.

Chart also gives as issue of James:

23. Joseph.
24. John m. Susan (Hall) Harvey.
19. Anne (above) m. John Ashmead—m. 2. Sam. Potts.
20. William—chart states he had William and John but his will,
Phila. 1-15-1745—2-3-1745 (carpenter) mentions bros. and
sisters John, William, Joseph, Eliz. Cary, Ann Ashmead. Wit.
Sam. Ashmead.

RUSH NO. 3

(Descendants of John's son William)

III I II

14. William (John—William) (From Chart)—m. March 1, 1711/12
Elizabeth Hodges at Quaker Meeting held at house of his brother
James Rush in Byberry. Wm. died at Boston Jan. 31, 1733. Eliz.
died at Phila. Apr. 15, 1755.
Issue: Chart Church
21. Mary, b. Feb. 9, 1712/13; bapt. 11 mo. 3, 1730, 1st Presby. Ch.
m. George Irvine.
22. William, b. Feb. 26, 1717/18; bapt. 11 mo. 3, 1730, 1st Presby. Ch.
m. Esther Carlisle.
23. Joseph, b. Jan. 3, 1719, 20; bapt. 11 mo. 3, 1730, 1st Presby. Ch.
m. Rebecca Lincoln
24. Elizabeth, b. Jan. 6, 1721/22; d. same day. (Chart only.)
25. Elizabeth, b. Feb. 12, 1722 23; d. Dec. 8, 1754. (Chart only.)

26. Francis, *b.* Nov. 5, 1725; *d.* Aug. 27, 1726. (Chart only.)
 25. (Elizabeth, bapt. 11 mo. 3, 1730, 1st Presby. Ch.)
 21. (Mary, *m.* George Irvine, Christ Ch., May 24, 1733.)
 22. (William, *m.* Esther Carline, 1st Presby. Ch., 12 mo. 3, 1744.)
 No will.

22. Willson (John—William—William) m. Esther Childs, 12 mo. 3, 1741, 1st Presby. Ch. He died Nov. 30, 1791.

Issue:

27. John, *b.* Nov. 9, 1742; *d.* young; bapt. 11 mo. 12. 1742. 1st Presby. Ch.
28. Joseph, *b.* May 8, 1745; *d.* young.
29. William, *b.* Oct. 13, 1746; *d.* young.
30. John, *b.* Nov. 10, 1748; *d.* young.
31. Elizabeth, *b.* Dec. 8, 1750; *m.* Robt. Bethell.
32. Hanna, *b.* and *d.* same dav.

m. 2. Frances Decowe. (She buried Feb. 8, 1836—aged 54), 1st Presby. Ch.

Issue:

33. Abraham, *d.* young.
34. Francis, *d.* young.
35. Joseph, *b.* Aug. 20, 1761; *m.* S. Massey of S. C.—he bapt. Oct. 18,
1761, 1st Presby. Ch.
36. Sarah, *m.* Joseph Kerr, 1st Presby. Ch., bapt. Apr. 22, 1764.
“ “ born Mar. 25, 1764 (Sarah).

22. Will of William Blacksmith, 1791-1791 (Ment. estate in N. J. and Pa.)
Wife, Frances.
Children, Sarah Ker (*m.* Joseph Ker June 7, 1787—1st Bapt. Ch. record).
Elizabeth Bethell (*m.* Robt. Bethell Sept. 20, 1774—1st Presby. Ch. record).
Nephew, James Irwine.
Son-in-law, Joseph Ker.
Children of daus., Elizabeth Bethell and Sara Ker.
Exors., Frances and Joseph Rush; son-in-law, Robt. Bethell.
(Blacksmith used for all workers in metal)—at that time.

RUSH NO. 4

(Descendants of John's son William)

IV I II III

23. Joseph (John—William—William) b. Jan. 3, 1719; 20; bapt. 11 mo. 3, 1730, 1st Presby Ch. m. Rebecca Ligon. Christ Church, Sept. 19, 1750. (Name perhaps misspelled.)

Issues from Clients

37. Elizabeth, m. Wm. Allen.

AND STORIES

38. William, *m.* Martha Wall
12-14-1780, 1st Bapt. Ch
39. Mary, *m.* Joseph Tatem (
40. Abraham, *d.* young.
- m.* 2. Elizabeth Hilton.
- Issue—from Chas:
41. Catherine *m.* John Cochran
m. John Cochran 8-8-1785
42. Joseph, *d.* single.
43. Susanna (1st Presby Ch., bay
44. George, *d.* young.
45. Esther, *d.* young (1st Presb.
1767).
46. Rebecca, *d.* young.
47. Benjamin, *m.* Deborah Jones.
48. Esther, *m.* John Loughrey (also 1st Bapt. Ch.; *m.* Nov. 16, 1799;
she was bapt. 1st Presby. Ch. 5-4-1775; *d.* 4-18-1775).

49. Sarah.
50. James Irvine Rush.
23. Will of Joseph Rush Shipwright 1796-1799.
Children—Elizabeth Allen,
Mary Tatem,
William,
Catharine Cochran,
Susanna,
Benjamin,
Esther,
Sarah,
James exor.—James Irwin, Capt. Robt. Bethell.

V I II III IV

47. Benjamin (John—William—William—Joseph)
Issue: Catharine, 1st Presby. Ch., *b.* 2-25-1795, bapt. 3-30-1795.

RUSH NO. 5

(Descendants of John's son William)

IV I II III

17. John (John—William—James) *b.* before 1719; *m.* Susan (Hall)
Harvey d. of Jos. Hall.
Wit. to will of Mathias Lucken 1741/41.
Wit. to will of Thomas Pitt 1795/96. (Not same John.)
Exor. of will of Jacob Reiman 1746.
Will of JOHN RUSH Phila. Gunsmith 7-18-1751/52
8-27-1751.
Wife, Susanna.
Brother, William.

The Jeffersonian was published at Clarkson in 1830, by — Balch.

The Honeoye Standard was published at Honeoye Falls in 1839, by Garry A. Hough, and subsequently by Harris & Vedder.

The School Visitor was published at Spencerport for several years previous to January 1st, 1869, when it was united with the *Genesee Farmer*.

HONEOYE FALLS FREE PRESS, (monthly) published by S. Francis Joy, was started in 1852.

The Public Works of the County are important and quite extensive. The Erie Canal extends east and west through the County, near the center. It crosses the Irondequoit Valley upon the highest embankment upon the whole line. At Rochester it crosses Genesee River upon an aqueduct built of Onondaga limestone. The Genesee Valley Canal intersects the Erie Canal at Rochester and extends southerly, following the valley of the river, and opens into the Allegany River at Olean, near the Pennsylvania line. The New York Central R. R. extends through the County, several of its branches radiating from Rochester. The direct branch east extends along the Erie Canal, through Brighton, Pittsford and Perinton, to Syracuse. The Auburn branch extends south-east, through Brighton and Pittsford, to Auburn and Syracuse. The Buffalo branch extends south-west, through Gates, Chili and Riga, and the Niagara Falls branch extends west, through Gates, Greece, Ogden and Sweden. The Genesee Valley Railroad extends south from Rochester, through Brighton, Henrietta and Rush. The Canandaigua & Niagara Falls branch of the New York Central R. R. extends through Rush and Mendon, and the Rochester and Charlotte branch extends from Rochester, north, to the lake shore.

The territory now forming Monroe County was a part of the hunting grounds of the Seneca Indians, although it contained none of their principal villages. The region was frequently visited by French missionaries and explorers, but no permanent settlements were made until after the Revolution. The County was embraced in the Phelps and Gorham Purchase. The colonial charter of the State of Massachusetts embraced an indefinite amount of territory included between

certain degrees of latitude and extending from the Atlantic to the Pacific Ocean. The charter of the State of New York, granted subsequently, embraced a portion of the same territory. This gave rise to a conflict of claims, which was continued for several years. The claim of Massachusetts to that part of New York which was settled previous to the Revolution appears to have been relinquished without any serious contest, but when the struggle for Independence was over, when there was no longer fear of a foreign foe, the fertile lands of Western New York were deemed of sufficient importance to justify a struggle for their possession. Each State asserted its claim upon the ground of law and equity. At length the contest was settled by a convention of commissioners appointed by the parties, held at Hartford, Connecticut, on the 16th of December, 1786. According to the terms of the settlement, Massachusetts surrendered to New York all claim to the sovereignty and jurisdiction of all territory lying west of the east boundary of the State of New York, and the State of New York granted to Massachusetts the right of pre-emption to the soil of all that part of the State lying west of the meridian passing through a point upon the south border of the State, eighty-two miles west of the north-east corner of Pennsylvania, except a strip of land one mile wide, lying along the whole length of the east bank of Niagara River. It now remained for Massachusetts to purchase from the Indians the possessory title to this vast territory, embracing about six millions of acres. In 1788 Oliver Phelps and Nathaniel Gorham, of Massachusetts, purchased of that State all the land ceded by New York, agreeing to pay three hundred thousand pounds in the consolidated stocks of the State of Massachusetts, which were then at a discount of more than fifty per cent. The immediate advance in the value of these stocks rendered Messrs. Phelps and Gorham unable to fulfill their contract, and they relinquished to the State all of their purchase except what was purchased of the Indians at a treaty made at Buffalo Creek in July, 1788, and subsequently called the Phelps and Gorham Purchase. At this treaty the Indians were disposed at first to sell a portion of their territory, but were determined to make the Genesee River the western boundary. The treaty was finally consummated; the east boundary was the Massachusetts pre-emption line; the west boundary was a meridian passing through a point at the junction of Canas-

craga Creek and Genesee River to the Pennsylvania line, and northerly from this point, along the Genesee, to a point two miles north of Canawaga village, thence due west twelve miles, thence northerly to Lake Ontario, so as to be twelve miles distant from the Genesee, embracing about 2,600,000 acres. The tract west of the Genesee, about twenty-four miles long and twelve wide, was called the Mill Tract. Messrs. Phelps and Gorham explained to the Indians the great benefit that would arise from having a mill at the Genesee Falls, and in consideration of this they sold this tract west of the river for a mill yard. Their surprise at the sight of the mill when erected can easily be imagined. The sum which Phelps and Gorham agreed to pay the Indians for the whole purchase was five thousand dollars and an annuity of five hundred dollars forever. Preparations were immediately made for the survey of the tract, which was laid out in ranges six miles in width, numbered from east to west, and into townships numbered from south to north. It will be seen from this that most of the country west of the Genesee belonged to the Mill Yard Tract. The three towns upon the west border belonged to the Triangle Tract.

The first settler was Ebenezer Allan, a notorious Tory, who settled upon the flats, upon Allan's or Oatka Creek, near the present village of Scottsville. He kept a large stock of cattle and had sometimes fifty or sixty acres of land under cultivation. He erected mills at the present site of Rochester in 1788-9, having received from Phelps and Gorham one hundred acres of land for that purpose. He was an Indian trader and also received cattle, stolen by Butler's Rangers from the settlers upon the Mohawk and Susquehanna, and after keeping them upon the river until they became good beef, drove them to Fort Niagara and Canada, where they commanded a high price. He subsequently removed to Canada. A man by the name of Walker, one of Butler's Rangers, located at the mouth of the Genesee, on the east side, and lived there in a log cabin for several years, but finally returned to Canada. An early map of all this region, engraved in London, has upon it no sign of any habitation on the lake shore between Oswego and Niagara, except the picture of a log cabin at the mouth of the Genesee, and underneath it the word *Walker's*. In 1789 John Lusk, of Massachusetts, purchased fifteen hundred acres at the head of

Irondequoit Bay, and with his son Stephen, then fifteen years of age, and Seeley Peet, a hired man, commenced a settlement, erecting a log cabin and clearing twelve acres which he sowed to wheat. They all suffered from fever and ague and returned to Massachusetts in the fall. In the spring of 1790 Mr. Lusk came on with his family and settled permanently. In December, 1789, Peter Shaeffer, the elder, and his sons, Peter and Jacob, came to Wheatland, where they found Ebenezer Allan the owner of 470 acres of the finest land in that region, about sixty of which were under cultivation, for which they paid \$2.50 an acre, which was a high price at that time. At this time Allan was living with a white woman, who was joint partner in his affections with some half dozen natives. Settlements progressed slowly down the river, and in other parts of the County the land was covered by a dense forest, and the low lands sent forth such a miasma as caused a great deal of sickness, ague and bilious fever prevailing to such an extent that in some communities there were not well ones enough to take care of the sick.

The only roads were Indian trails until better ones were made by the settlers. An Indian trail extended from the mouth of the river to Fort Niagara, along near the lake shore. Another trail was along the west bank of the river, from Canawaga to the mouth of the river. Peter and Jacob Shaeffer laid out a road from Oatka Creek to the Falls, in 1792; they had no compass, but took ranges from trees. It was improved and the streams bridged with logs so as to be passable with teams in the winter of 1793-4. A constant intercourse was kept up between the Indians upon the river and the British at Fort Niagara and in Canada. A majority of the Indians inclined to the British interests and the idea was constantly inculcated by Governor Simcoe, of Canada, that the British would soon want their aid against the United States. Sometimes the Indians were menacing and insolent, engendering a feeling of insecurity among the settlers, which was not entirely allayed until the surrender of Fort Niagara. When the British held Oswego and Fort Niagara a mail was carried between these points, by water in the summer, and by a runner in the winter, traveling on snow shoes.

In April, 1797, all the region between the Genesee River and Lake Erie was organized into a separate town of Ontario County, called Northampton. The first town meeting was

Children—

52. Rachel, bapt. 10-18-1741, Trinity P. E. Ch., Oxford; *m.* Angus Boyce; *m.* 2. J. Montgomery.
53. Rebecca, bapt. 3-30-1743, Trinity P. E. Ch., Oxford, *b.* 4-24-1743; *m.* 1761 Thos. Stamper—Chart.
54. Benjamin, bapt. Trinity P. E. Ch. 4-30-1746 (when 1 yr. 4 mo. 6 d. old); *m.* Julia Stockton.
55. Jacob, bapt. Trinity P. E. Church 5-14-1747 (when 5 mo. 14 d. old); *m.* M. M. Rench.
56. John.

Cous. William, Rush (could mean nephew then).

Bro.-in-law Jacob Hall.

Trustees—Jacob Hall, William Rush.

Widow Rush buried 2-10-1786, Christ Church as were Dr. Benj. Rush and his children.

James *d.* single at sea—also on Chart.

17. John Rush was buried 7-26-1751, Christ Church.

56. John Rush, s. of John, buried 8-19-1751, Christ Church (Chart—*d.* young).

- Steven Rush, s. of John, buried 7-15-1750, Christ Church (Chart—*d.* young).

(Another John Rush buried 12-10-1746, Christ Church.)

IV	I	II	III
----	---	----	-----

18. Thomas (John—William—James) *b.* before 1719. (Perhaps his widow buried 2-10-1786, Christ Church (instead of John Rush's widow.) (Think it belongs above.)

IV	I	II	III
----	---	----	-----

20. William (John—William—James) *b.* before 1719.

Chart states he had William and John but his will mentions: 1-15-1745 2-3-1745 Carpenter.

Brothers and sisters:

John, William, Joseph, Elizabeth Cary, Ann Ashmead. Witness: Samuel Ashmead and Thomas Potts.

IV	I	II	III
----	---	----	-----

21. James (John—William—James) bapt. 7 mo. 26, 1723, 1st Presby. Ch.

IV	I	II	III
----	---	----	-----

23. Joseph (John—William—James)

Mentioned in Brother William's will—1745.

53. *Rebecca *m.* Thos. Stamper, Christ Ch. 6-11-1761 (Chart gives only this name and states she *d.* 1793 of yellow fever). Dr. Benj. erected tombstone to his sis. Rebecca Wallace. *d.* 10-1-1793—age 49—Presby.—mentions her work.

RUSH NO. 6

(Descendants of John's son William)

V	I	II	III	IV
---	---	----	-----	----

54. Benjamin (John—William—James—John) Chart states *b.* 1741. Trinity P. E. Church states bapt. 4-30-1746 when 1 yr. 4 mo. Trinity P. E. Church, Oxford, is near Byberry, where family first lived. *m.* Julia Stockton.

He was buried Christ Ch. 4-22-1812 (Chart says *d.* 1813).

Mrs. Ruth buried Christ Ch. 9-27-1826.

Issue:

57. John, *b.* 4-17-1777; bapt. 7-30-1777, 1st Presby. Ch.
58. Emilia (Anna Amelia), *b.* 1-1-1779; bapt. 2-22-1779, 2d Presby. Ch.
59. Richard, *b.* 8-29-1780; bapt. 9-27-1780, 1st Presby. Ch.
60. Susanna, *b.* 1-7-1782; bapt. 5-27-1782, 1st Presby. Ch.—*d.* 5-20-1782—buried 2d Presby. Ch.
61. Elizabeth-Grieme, *b.* 2-14-1783; bapt. 7-1-1783, 2d Presby. Ch.—buried 1st Presby. Ch. 7-2-1783.
62. Mary, bapt. 7-4-1784, 2d Presby. Ch.
63. James, *b.* 3-15-1786; bapt. 4-25-1786, 2d Presby. Ch.
64. William, buried 1-17-1788, Christ Church.
65. Benjamin, buried 7-22-1789, Christ Ch.
66. Benjamin.
67. Julia.
68. Samuel.

Will of Benjamin Rush, M.D. Phila. 1812 Probated 1813.

Wife, Julia.

Children—

Julia, John (insane), Dr. James, Richard, Benjamin, Samuel,

William (Note above he was buried 1788-(?)).

"Minor sons", no names given, but probably all mentioned above.

"Mentions Great Great Grandfather John Rush."

V	I	II	III	IV
---	---	----	-----	----

55. Jacob (John—William—James—John) bapt. Trinity P. E. Ch. 5-14-1747 (age, 5 mos. 4 d.); *m.* M. Rench (Chart).

Issue: Rebecca, Sarah, Mary, Louisa, Harriet.

RUSH NO. 7

(Descendants of John's son John)

II	I
----	---

69. John (John) *b.* 1660.

Issue: John.

71. Thomas. (May have had others—but all Chart gives.)

III	I	II
-----	---	----

70. John (John—John) *m.* Sarah; "John's wife" bapt. 1728 or 1729. Pennypacker Bapt. Ch.

Issue—from Chart:

72. William, *b.* 1703.
 73. Mary, *b.* 1713; *m.* Norwood.
 74. John, *b.* 1717.
 75. Joseph, *b.* 1722; *m.* and had issue.
 76. Sarah, *b.* 1725.
 77. Benjamin, *b.* 1730.

	III	I	II
--	-----	---	----

71. Thomas (John—John) *m.* — Wit. for will Wm. Candie *Lo.*
 Dublin Phila. Co.—1716-1720. Card index—Thomas had wife
 Hester Crispin d. of Silas & Hester 3-1-1725.

Issue—from Chart:

78. John, no issue.
 79. Thomas, *d.* young.
 80. Mary, *m.* Crow—to Va.
 81. Rebecca, *m.* J. English.
 82. Elizabeth, unmarried.
 83. Esther, unmarried.

	IV	III	II	I
--	----	-----	----	---

75. Joseph (John—John—John) *m.* Trinity P. E. Church, Oxford, 7-
 26-1746—Joseph Rush.
 Will—Joseph Rush Northern Liberties—Phila. House Car-
 penter 1785-86.
 Wife, Mary.
 84. Children—Sarah Powell, *b.* 2-3-1747; member 1st Bapt. 1767; *m.*
 Isaac Powell 6-23-1768, 1st Bapt.
 85. Hannah, *b.* 12-5-1755; bapt. and joined Ch. 9-13-1785, 1st Bapt.
 86. James.
 87. Benjamin.
 Friend Geo. Ingel ex. with wife Mary.
 Mary Rush, widow of Joseph, carpenter, 1795-95.
 Children: Benjamin, Sarah, Hannah, James. Son-in-law, Geo. Inglis.
 He also had a d. Mary; bapt. and joined Ch. 3-8-1774 (later Ingles)
 1st Bapt. Ch.
 Mary, member 1st Bapt. 1755, evidently wife of Joseph.

RUSH NO. 1

(Miscellaneous—Taken from Notes but not on Chart or in Analysis)

- German Refd. Ch.—Germantown
 Peter Rush—Elisabeth Miller *m.* 1-17-1760.
 Peter Rusch and Elis. had Johannes 4-27-1761.
 John Rosch *d.* 10-2-1805.
 Barbara Rosch *m.* 1754.
 Peter Rush ex. and Jno. Rush wit. for w. Mary Haggler, widow, of Geo.
 —Cheltenham—Phila. 1779.

George Rush will 1768-1776 wife Catherine
 Ch.—Susannah, Catherine, Margaret, Mary Eliz. Susannah
 Wit. Jacob Kurr.

(This must be George on Summary of young—s. of Joseph Duppina
of Philly, Ch.

David Rush—Betty Hudson *m.* 5-13-1794.

Wm. Rush—Elin. Wright *m.* 3-7-1788.

Old Swedes

Thomas, s. of David and Eliz. buried 7-30-1801 (father at sea).
 Magdalena, d. of Stephen and Magdalena of Berks Co.—all of Phila.
 and John Schnider *m.* 1-2-1796.

Berks Co. wills—Stephen Rush 1815-1816 wife Magdalena.
 Ch.—Stephen, John, Philip, Cath. wife of Dan. Phillips, Magdalena
 Rush.

Bucks Co.

Peter Rush had s. Jacob; Jacob had Wm. *m.* Annie Myers; Jacob had
 Jacob, 1862.

St. Michael's and Zion Tombstones

Stephen Rush 3-3-1778—2-12-1856. Mariah Margaret his wife 1846
 (age 64).

Abington Friends

John Rush and Hannah Rush wit. 1790. Hannah wit. 1798.
 John Rush and Eliz. Rush wit. 1801. Eliz. wit. 1808.
 Eliz. and Mary Rush wit. 1815.
 1784 Hannah Rush (late Comly) *m.* out of meeting before 1784.

St. Paul's Ch.—Phila.

Ann Rush—John Nisbet *m.* 1810.
 David Rush—Harriet Brown *m.* 1818.
 John Rush—Eliza M. Manderfield *m.* 1825.

Old Swedes

Geo. Rusch s. of Jacob and Eliz. bapt. 1789.
 Aurelia Rush—Nathan Adams *m.* 4-14-1755—4-14.
 Mary Rush—James Gallagher *m.* 1777—5-4.
 Henry Rush—Eleanor Connor *m.* 11-30-1777.
 Rebecca Rush—Henry Digel *m.* 5-10-1781.
 Wm. Rush *m.* Mary Stoneburner 9-30-1775 (Old Swedes).
 (She and Anne Stoneburner sisters of Hester Woodrow, widow
 Germantown—1814.)
 Wm. Rush will 1809-1810—wife Mary—d. Barbara—d. Ann, later
 Ann Nisbet, wife of John.
 Mary Rush and Ann Stoneburner, sisters of Sarah Parks, widow, German-
 town 1797, who mentions Mary had Leonard Rush—Mary and
 N. "

RUSH NO. 2

(Not in Summary—Miscellaneous)

Mary Rush d. of Leonard Stoneburner and my sister Mary—Paul Engle Germantown 1792.

Leonard Rusch buried 5-3-1807—1st Ref'd.

Led. Rush and Sarah had—1802 1st Ref'd. had Joseph.

Leonard Rush will 1788 Berkeley Co., Virginia.

John Ludwig s. of Conrad and Catharine Rusch b. 1-16-1764—Germantown Refd.

Conrad Rush wit. for Geo. Miltenberger 1769.

Conrad Rush ex. of Adolph Real 1769.

Conrad Rush—Margareth Burch (or Burck) m. 7-4-1782—1st Refd. and had Elisabeth 1787—1st Refd.

Elizabeth Rush of Phila.—Jacob Tryon—m. 1784—St. Mich. Evangel.

Eliz. Tryon, widow, d. of decd. Conrad Rush and his wid. Cathrine m. John Alburger, widower 1800—Old Swedes.

Conrad s. of Johannes and Elis. Rush b. 1811—St. Mich. Evangel.

John Rush—Hannah Comley m. St. Mich.—Germantown 1783.

(This the Hannah mentioned by Abington—page 1, Misc. herewith.)

Wm. Rush—Maria Cather. Schwanweckerin m. 1772, St. Mich.—Germantown.

To Barbara Rush d. of Catharine Rush, decd. sis. of decd. wife to Margaret Rittenhouse of Germantown sis. of decd. wife John Fredk. Schmidt—minister of the Gospel—Phila. 1812-13.

St. George M. E. Church (graveyard)

George Rush d. 1850 (age 84) Sarah his wife d. 1830 (age 65)

Ann his wife d. no date (age 84) Sarah Rush d.—(age 56).

Presby. Ch.—Abington

Elizabeth Rush m. George Patrick 3-28-1776.

Northampton Co.

Moravian Graveyard—Cath. Krause (m. n. Rush) b. 11-16-1724. d. 9-17-1807. Jacob Rush wit. 1760. Michael Rush ment. 1782. his will 1783-97. Lorent wit. 1789.

Southampton Bapt. Ch. Bucks Co. Susanna bapt. 2-12-1763—adult.

" " 9-24-1763—"

Phila. Co. tax Springfield Tp. Daniel 1780—1781—1782.

Lanc. Co. " Wisconsin Dist. David—ex. of Geo. Neolen 1779.

Upper Paxton Tp. David owns 50 ac. 1782.

Northumberland Co.—Penn's Tp. Daniel 1771—single.

Revolution

Daniel enlisted Phila 1776.

David roll of York Co. 1781-82.

DAR—Daniel of Phila. in Rev. m. Susannah Rush; had Eliz. who m. Frederic Teese (Family perhaps of Montgomery co.).

Lancaster Co.

Henry Rush no Tp. 1811-1811.

bro. Jacob and John.

sis. Nancy wife of Henry Kendrick.

Barbara wife of Robert Rush is step-dau. of Steel 1807.

Henry Rusch s. exor. Conestoga Tp. 1813. Robt. co. in Drumore Tp. 1812.

RUSH NO. 3

(Miscellaneous—Not in Analysis)

1st Presby. Ch.

Eliza M. Rush buried 3-7-1819.

Miss Sarah C. Rush buried 10-13-1825.

Eleanor Rush m. Andrew Yeates 11-15-1781.

David Rusk (indexed Rush) had Sarah 11-3-1733. bapt. b. 1st inst.

James Rush buried children in 1813, 1817, 1822, 1823 (no names).

Jacob Rush buried 1-7-1820.

Louisa Rush buried 9-14-1836 (50).

William Rush President of Board 1810-1818.

James Rush buried children 1813, 1817, 1822, 1823.

David Rusk—Jane Bodie 1-26-1733 (index Rush).

Christ Ch.

Elizabeth Rush—John Smith 6-23-1768.

Elizabeth Rush—Wm. Ayres 2-23-1762.

Benjamin Rush—Deborah Jones 6-11-1793.

Emily Rush—Ross Cuthbert 3-12-1799.

Wm. and Phebe Rusk had Jacob 1792.

David Rushe buried 6-27-1741.

Mary d. of William buried 1-8-1750.

1st Baptist

Mary Rush—George Ingels 5-3-1770.

Rich. Hall—Mary Street 11-24-1785 at house of Joseph Rush—Geo. Ingels and Isaac Powell wit.

Robt. Hamilton—Mary Street at house of Joseph Rush 6-11-1772.

Rachel Stevenson to Thomas Rush mentions this deed—200 ac. release

Thos. Rush to Thos. Dungan 100—release John Hart to James Rush

100 John Rush to Thos. Dungan 100 Thos. Rush to Thos.

Dungan 100 (Not clear what this is about and no dates.) But it is

Rachel wid. of James who m. Stevenson.

Rachel Rush recd. by letter 11-2-1807—from Hilltown.

2d Presby.

Christiana Rush—Baltus Ristein 1-30-1784.

Elizabeth Rush—Rich. Wickum 2-3-1793.

Phila. wills and admn.

Jacob Rush w. 1814-20—dau. Rebecca, Sarah, Mary, Louisa, Harriot.

George Rush wit. 1820.

Joseph Rush wit. 1793-1821.

Daniel Rush w. 1822 one son (no name).
 d. Sus'h, Sarah, Cathar.; grda. Susan Rush.
Eliz. Rush d. of James Humphrey 1820-25.
Caroline Rush d. of Abraham Stockton of N. J. 1818-21.
Aan Rush wife of Jas. I.—d. of Oliver Evans 1816-19.
Lewis Rush ex. of Odenheimer 1811-16. and ex. of Archer 1817.
Jas. Irvine 1816-19—Cous. Robt. Bethell, Wm. Bethell, Wm. Ker,
 Cous. Jas. I. Rush, Sus'h and Sarah Rush; Robt. Bethell s. of Robt.
 and Mary—bond from his grdfa. Robt. Bethell—late Wm. Rush
 bequeathed to s.-law Jos. Ker and his d. Sarah wife of Jos. Ker,
 J. K. since decd.

Admrs.

Old Swedes (Wilmington, Del.)

George Rush—Hannah McDonald 1-16-1772.

RUSH NO. 4

(*Miscellaneous*—Not in Analysis)

Daniel Rush wit. for Simon Barwick w. Phila. 1733.
 Sister Jenner Rush—Andree Kennedy w. 1786-1800.
St. Paul's Evangel. Luth. Red Hill Montg. co.
 Jacob Roosch and wife Maria wit. bapt. 9-24-1758.

1st Presby.

William and Martha had—John 11-11-1781, Rebecca 3-22-1783,
 William 10-22-1785.

Phila. Wills

William Rush wit. for Benj. Peart 1741-42 and others; ex. of Thos.
 Williams 1760-69; Sam. Wallace 1781-85 who had sister Martha
 Rush.

Alice Griffith Bristol Phila. Co. 1755-58 (m. Oxford and
 Tacony) d. Margaret Davis, Mary Eaton, Ann Claypool,
 grda. Griffith Griffith; Benj., Thos. and Dan. Streets; Mary Davis;
 Mary Rush; s.-law David Davis and Geo. Eaton.

Griffith Griffith Bristol 1754-1754 Oxford Tp.

Mary Rush d. of Joseph Rush.

Mary Davis, niece mentions Trinity Ch.—Oxford Tp.

George Eaton, Sr. Lo. Dublin Phila. 1764.

Ch. Mary Rush. (Looks as though Mary Rush were dau. of Mary
 (Griffith) Eaton by marriage to L. Joseph Rush—hence step-dau. of
 Eaton.

Bucks Co. Wills

Jacob Rush wit. will of Job Noble—Warminster—also mentions Id.
 adj. Jacob Rush 1773-75.

Cous. Susanna Rush mentioned by John Hart 1763-65. Warminster.

Bedford Co.

1799 Jacob Rush and John Hart wit. will in Bethel Tp.

1799 Isabella DeRush admx. of Abraham DeRush.

1779 *David* in tax—Bethel Tp.—no land.

1815 *Daniel*—grant.

(John the 1st had d. Sus. who m. John Hart and a later Rush m.
 Bethel—here you have the connection with this county.)

Ches. Co.

Susannah Rush wife of James buried 10-8-1743. (Was she wife of
 James A. 1723?)

John Rush m. Milnor Camp 6-2-1743.

John Rush m. Elizabeth Price 6-23-1768.

John Rush m. Mary Raybold Apr. 1768.

Trinity P. E. Ch.—Oxford

Wittnech Rush wid. of Lo. Dublin and Dan. Stewart widower of
 Oxford Tp. m. 7-31-1755.

Wills

Dr. Benj. Rush, Jacob Rush, Richard Rush men. will of Jane Peart
 1804.

RUSH NO. 5

(*Miscellaneous*—Not in Summary)

Berks Co.

William Rush wit. for Eleanor Parvin 1775-76.

d. Abigail wife of George Rush—Jos. Penrose 1784-91.

Michael Rush and wife Maria, who was widow of this intestate, admrs.
 of Jacob Sauerbier—soldier in U. S. Army 2-17-1792.

Stephen Rush—son-in-law admr. of Peter Kittleman 6-4-1792.

Michael Rush Reading 1791-96. s. Michael and Stephen;

d. Dorothy, AnnMaria and Cather. (all married).

Phila.

Grda. Sarah Rush—Paul Esling 1798-98.

Eliz. Rush wit for Alex. Lindsay 1729.

Eliz. Rush men. a child of Sebastian Miller—Germantown 1793.

Sis. Eliz. Rush—s.-law and ex. James Carter; w. of Hester Tommins
 1794-99.

1st Ref'd. Phila.

Jacob Rusch and wife Elisabeth godparents 1784.

Jacob Rusch m. 1821.

William Rush buried child 1781.

Daniel Rush and Susannah Rush godparents 1800, 1808, 1812.

(Leonard Rush here)

N. J.

Ann Rush m. Glouc. co. 1763.

Michael Rush wills after 1800.

RUSH IN PENNSYLVANIA

(Reprinted from *The Pennsylvania Magazine*, No. 3, Vol. XVII, Oct., 1893)

DESCENDANTS OF JOHN RUSH

[The following genealogy is taken from a chart presented to the Historical Society of Pennsylvania, in 1886, by Robert Bessell Browne, of Jeannette, Luzerne County, Pennsylvania, it being a copy of a record compiled by General James Irvine in the year 1800, and placed by him in the family Bible of his cousin, Frances Bethell, mother of R. B. Browne. A few additional notes are now added.—Eu.]

1. JOHN RUSH commanded a troop of horse in Cromwell's army. At the close of the war he married Susanna Lucas, at Horton, in Oxfordshire, June 8, 1648. He embraced the principles of the Quakers in 1660, and came to Pennsylvania in 1683, with seven children and several grandchildren, and settled at Byberry, thirteen miles from Philadelphia. In 1691 he and his whole family became Keithians, and in 1697 most of them became Baptists. He died at Byberry in May, 1699. His sword is in the possession of Jacob Rush, and his watch now belongs to General William Darke, of Virginia. He had issue (as appears by a record in his own handwriting now in possession of Dr. Benjamin Rush), viz.:

1. Elizabeth, *b.* June 16, 1649.
2. William, *b.* July 21, 1652.
3. Thomas, *b.* November 7, 1654; *d.* in London, 18th of Fourth month, 1676.
4. Susanna, *b.* December 26, 1656.
5. John, *b.* 1st of Third month, 1660.
6. Francis, *b.* 8th of Second month, 1662.
7. James, *b.* 21st of Seventh month, 1664; *d.* and was buried at Banbury, 24th of First month, 1671.
8. Joseph, *b.* 26th of Tenth month, 1666.
9. Edward, *b.* 27th of Ninth month, 1670.
10. Jane, *b.* 27th of Twelfth month, 1673-74.

2. ELIZABETH RUSH, eldest daughter of John and Susanna Rush, married Richard Collet, May 27, 1680, as appears by a certificate of a Quaker Meeting in London, now in the possession of Mary Peart. They came to Pennsylvania in the same ship with William Penn in the year 1682, and settled in Byberry upon five hundred acres of land, two hundred of which are now owned by Captain Decator and one hundred by two of his great-grandchildren, Elizabeth Messer and Mary Peart. They lost their first child, aged two years, by the fall of a tree. They had afterwards the following issue:

11. John Collet.
12. Mary Collet.
13. Rachel Collet, *m.* Benjamin Peart.

3. WILLIAM RUSH, eldest son of John and Susanna Rush, married first in England and afterwards a second wife. [According to some authorities, the name of his first wife was Aurelia.] He died at Byberry in the year 1628—five years after his arrival in the country.

Issue by first wife:

14. Susanna, *m.* John Webster and [John?] Gizaet.
15. James, *m.* Rachel Peart; *d.* 1727.
16. Elizabeth, *m.* Timothy Stephenson, by whom she had no issue. He afterwards married Rachel Rush, widow of his brother-in-law, James Rush, by consent of the Synod of New York. No issue.

By second wife:

17. Sarah (first called Aurelia), *m.* David Meredith.
18. William, *m.* 1711-12, Elizabeth Hodges.

5. SUSANNA RUSH, second daughter of John and Susanna Rush, married in England, John Hart, born at Whitney, in Oxfordshire, November 16, 1651. He was a member of the first Assembly called by William Penn in 1683. He was educated a Quaker, but became a Keithian in 1691 and a Baptist in 1697, being a preacher among each of these sects, and much respected for his piety. They had issue:

19. John Hart.
20. Joseph Hart.
21. Thomas Hart.
22. Josiah Hart.
23. Mary Hart.

These married into the Crispin, Miles, Paulin, and Dungan families, from whom have descended a numerous issue in Philadelphia and Bucks counties. John Hart was shot dead by accident in Virginia. His brother Thomas, who lived in Virginia, had nineteen children before he removed from thence to South Carolina, where many of the family are settled. [See, also, Hart Genealogy, by Davis, 1867.]

6. JOHN RUSH, third son of John and Susanna Rush, married and had issue:

24. John, *m.* —.
25. Thomas, *m.* —.

11. JANE RUSH, youngest daughter of John and Susanna Rush, married John Darke, son of Thomas Darke, and had issue:

26. John Darke, *b.* in 1698.
27. William Darke, *b.* in 1700; *m.* —.
28. Joseph Darke, *b.* in 1702; *m.* —.
29. Samuel Darke, *b.* in 1706; *m.* —.
30. Mary Darke, *b.* in 1709; *m.* —.

The other sons and daughters of John and Susanna Rush died single or childless, or if they had children, they died young.

14. RACHEL COLLET³ (Elizabeth,² John¹) married Benjamin Peart, youngest son of Bryan Peart. [The will of Bryan Peart, "of Thoroughfare to Duck Creek," is dated January 1, 1705-06; proven at New Castle, April 18, 1706. He mentions his daughters Anne Steather and Margaret as living in Maryland; his wife, Jane, and other children, William, Benjamin, Ralph, and Rachel. The will of Jane Peart, widow of Bryan Peart, "late of Haurship, in Yorkshire, whitesmith," was dated April 28, 1708, and proven

at Philadelphia, December 7, 1709. Children: Benjamin, Ralph, William, Ann, Margaret, and Rachel, and son-in-law, James Rush.] Benjamin and Rachel Peart had issue:

31. Thomas Peart, *m.* —.
32. William Peart, who had seven children (not named).
33. Elizabeth Peart, *m.* twice.
34. Mary Peart (living in 1800), unmarried.
35. Bryan Peart, *m.* —.

15. SUSANNA RUSH² (William,² John¹) married first, John Webster, and secondly, — Gilbert, by whom she had no issue. [John Gilbert, of Byberry, died intestate, and letters of administration were granted at New Castle, September 14, 1744, to Susanna Gilbert, his widow. He had property in New Castle County. Some authorities state that Susanna had children by both husbands.] By John Webster she had issue:

36. A son.
37. Phoebe Webster, who *m.* William Lockhart.

16. JAMES RUSH² (William,² John¹) married Rachel Peart, the youngest daughter of Bryan Peart. He lived on a farm on Poquestion [Poquessing] Creek, where he died in 1727.

Issue:

38. John, *m.* Susan (Hall) Harvey.
39. William, had children, William and John.
40. Joseph.
41. James.
42. Thomas.
43. Rachel.
44. Ann, *m.* John Ashmead.
45. Elizabeth, *m.* Edward Cary.
46. Aurelia, *d.* young.

18. SARAH RUSH² (William,² John¹) was called Aurelia till her marriage and baptism. She married David Meredith and lived to be about eighty-six years old, when she left upward of one hundred descendants. [They resided in Whiteland Township, Chester County, Pennsylvania, where David died in 1754.]

Issue:

47. Susanna Meredith, *m.* — Hayes.
48. David Meredith, *m.* [Elinor] Garrett; [died, 1755].
49. Rebecca Meredith, *m.* John Jenkins.
50. William Meredith, *m.* [Margaret? daughter of Walter?] Lloyd.
51. Rachel Meredith, *m.* — Connolly.
52. Joseph Meredith, went to Cape Fear and never returned.
53. John Meredith, *m.* — Cloyd.
54. Mary Meredith, *m.* — Bean [Banc].
55. Hannah Meredith, *m.* — Guest.

There were several other children, who died young. One of them, a son, was lost and perished in the woods.

19. WILLIAM RUSH² (William,² John¹) was married, March 1, 1711-12, to Elizabeth Hodges, at a Quaker Meeting held at the house of his brother, James Rush, in Byberry, as appears by a certificate now in possession of James Irvine. He died January 30, 1735, at Boston, in New England, and his widow in Philadelphia, April 15, 1755.

Issue.

56. Mary, *d.* February 9, 1712-13; *m.* George Irvine.
57. William, *b.* February 26, 1717-18; *m.* Esther Curdick.
58. Joseph, *b.* January 3, 1719-20; *m.* Rebecca Lincoln.
59. Elizabeth, *b.* January 6, 1721-22; *d.* same day.
60. Elizabeth, *b.* February 12, 1722-23; *d.* December 8, 1754.
61. Francis, *b.* November 5, 1725; *d.* August 27, 1726.
25. JOHN RUSH² (John,² John¹) married Sarah —, and had issue:
62. William, *b.* February 26, 1703.
63. Mary, *b.* January 10, 1713; *m.* — Norwood, had son, John.
64. John, *b.* April 11, 1717.
65. Joseph, *b.* August 19, 1722; *m.* and had issue.
66. Sarah, *b.* October 14, 1725.
67. Benjamin, *b.* September 5, 1730.
26. THOMAS RUSH² (John,² John¹) married and had issue:
68. John, who married, but left no issue.
69. Thomas, *d.* young.
70. Mary, *m.* — Crow; settled in Virginia.
71. Rebecca, *m.* J. English, and had issue.
72. Elizabeth, *d.* unmarried.
73. Esther, *d.* unmarried.

28. WILLIAM DARKE² (Jane,² John¹), born in 1700; married and had issue:

74. John Darke.
75. Ann Darke, who *m.* and had issue: a son, who was drowned; Esther, who *m.* a Bembridge, and had a son Henry; and Rachel, who *d.* single.

29. JOSEPH DARKE² (Jane,² John¹), born in 1702; married and had issue:

76. Jane Darke, *b.* May 9, 1734.
77. William (now General) Darke, *b.* May 6, 1735.
78. Mary Darke, *b.* June 13, 1738.
79. John Darke, *b.* March 10, 1741.
80. Joseph Darke, *b.* September 20, 1744.
81. Martha Darke, *b.* September 17, 1750.

30. SAMUEL DARKE² (Jane,² John¹), born in 1706; married and had issue:

82. Sarah Darke.
83. Jane Darke.
84. Samuel Darke.
85. Mary Darke.
86. Lydia Darke.
87. Thomas Darke.
88. William Darke.

147. John, *b.* November 10, 1748; *d.* young.

148. Elizabeth, *b.* December 8, 1750; *m.* R. Bethell.

149. Hanna, *b.* and *d.* same day.

William Rush married second wife, Frances DeCover, and died November 30, 1791.

Issue by last wife:

150. Abraham, *d.* young.

151. Francis, *d.* young.

152. Joseph, *b.* August 20, 1761; *m.* S. Mossey, of South Carolina.

153. Sarah, *m.* Joseph Kerr.

59. JOSEPH RUSH ⁴ (William,³ William,² John¹), born January 3, 1719-20; married first [September 19, 1750, Christ Church record], Rebecca Lincoln [probably daughter of Abraham Lincoln, of Springfield Township (now), Delaware County, Pennsylvania].

Issue:

154. Elizabeth, *m.* William Allen.

155. William, *m.* Martha Wallace.

156. Mary, *m.* Joseph Tatem.

157. Abraham, *d.* young.

By second wife, Elizabeth Hilton:

158. Catharine, *m.* John Cochran.

159. Joseph, *d.* single.

160. Susanna.

161. George, *d.* young.

162. Esther, *d.* young.

163. Rebecca, *d.* young.

164. Benjamin, *m.* Deborah Jones.

165. Esther, *m.* John Loughrey.

166. Sarah.

167. James Irvine.

116. BENJAMIN RUSH ⁵ (John,⁴ James,³ William,² John¹) [the celebrated physician, signer of the Declaration of Independence, etc., born near Poquessing Creek, 1741] married Julia Stockton. [He died in Philadelphia, 1813.]

Issue:

168. John.

169. Emily.

170. Richard.

171. Susanna.

172. Elizabeth.

173. Mary.

174. James.

175. William.

176. Benjamin.

177. Benjamin.

178. Julia.

179. Samuel.

117. JACOB RUSH ⁵ (John,⁴ James,³ William,² John¹) married M. Rench, and had issue:

180. Rebecca.

181. Sarah.

182. Mary.

183. Louise.

184. Harriet.

120. WILLIAM ASHMEAD ⁵ (Ann,⁴ James,³ William,² John¹) married and had issue:

185. John Ashmead.

186. Thomas Ashmead.

187. William Ashmead.

188. James Ashmead.

189. Mary Ashmead.

190. Ann Ashmead.

121. JOHN ASHMEAD ⁵ (Ann,⁴ James,³ William,² John¹) married Mary Miffin, and had issue:

191. John Ashmead.

192. Benjamin Ashmead.

193. Ann Ashmead.

194. Joseph Ashmead.

195. William Ashmead.

196. Mary Ashmead.

197. Eliza Ashmead.

122. RACHEL ASHMEAD ⁵ (Ann,⁴ James,³ William,² John¹) married, 1768, James Hood [son of Thomas and Rebecca Hood, of the Northern Liberties, Philadelphia].

Issue:

198. Mary Hood [*m.* August 11, 1792, Samuel Boys, and had fourteen children].

199. James A. [*d.* unmarried about 1806].

149. ELIZABETH RUSH ⁵ (William,⁴ William,³ William,² John¹), born December 8, 1750; married R. Bethell.

Issue:

200. William Bethell.

201. Robert Bethell.

202. Frances Bethell [*b.* June 21, 1783; *d.* April 29, 1855].

DR. BENJAMIN RUSH

Dr. Benjamin Rush, signer of the Declaration of Independence, was the 18th century's most distinguished American physician. He lived in Philadelphia and practiced his profession there and was very active during the Yellow Fever epidemics which visited that city several times.

He used a different treatment, which consisted of copious bleedings and purgings, sometimes several times a day, which he believed saved the lives of many. By the practice of this method he made many enemies, especially



munity in Edgefield County but moved to Alabama. According to Jasper Newton Rush, a grandson, there were other brothers, he said his brother James died and was buried at sea. There is a record of James Rush, son of John IV, a cousin of Dr. Benjamin Rush, who died at sea, so he could have been a cousin of David or a nephew.

In the Revolutionary records of York County, Pennsylvania, there is a David Rush listed as a private soldier in 1781-1782. Also Daniel Rush, priv. Phil. 1776. There were several Davids and Daniels in Pennsylvania at that time. No record to identify the lines.

The first Rush to land on American soil was Jasper Rush who came to Dorchester, Mass., 1644. He was not free, probably sold himself for passage on a ship to the new world.

The next of the Rush family to come was the family of John Rush from whom David Rush descended.

John Rush and his wife Susanna Lucas Rush and children came from Oxfordshire, England in 1683 and settled at Byberry, thirteen miles from Philadelphia. They were Quakers and followed William Penn to America. Their eldest daughter, Elizabeth, and her husband, Richard Collet, preceded them coming to America in 1682 on the same ship with William Penn. They later became Baptist.

Ten children were born to John and Susanna Rush: Elizabeth, William, Thomas, Susanna, John, Frances, James, Joseph, Edward and Jane.

David Rush descended from one of these sons.

The earliest record we find of land deals of David Rush in South Carolina is 1788. He had grants from the State of South Carolina for vacant lands in Edgefield and Abbeville Counties. Also bought lands from other settlers who wished to sell out and move away. Some are dated 1800 and later. Also sold tracts of land to settlers coming in. He owned land on Cuffeytown Creek in the Mt. Vernon section of Edgefield County and on Curttail Creek in Abbeville County. He and his brother-in-law, Samuel Carter, seemed to be the leaders in settling this section of the county. Edgefield County records show many land deals in their names.

He married Margharretta Rosena Adolph circa 1786. She was the daughter of Henrick Adolph and Maria Dorst Adolph. German settlers on Hard Labor Creek who landed here in 1764 (see record of Adolph).

They are listed in the 1790 census of South Carolina as having three females in the house. Eleven or twelve children were born to them, eleven are mentioned in this record but no proof of twelve.

- I. Martha Rush m. Robert Etheridge.
- II. Elizabeth Rush m. John Steidle, 1st.
- III. Caroline Rush m. John Steidle, 2nd wife.
- IV. Ivy Rush m. James Steidle, 2nd wife.
- V. Mary Rush m. Alexander Harrelson.
- VI. Susan Rush m. Starling Burnett.

- VII. Margaret Rush m. Phillip Cook.
- VIII. Jacob Rush m. Delilah Ann Etheridge.
- IX. Henry A. Rush m. Mary Harling.
- X. David Rush m. Rosela Flinn, 1st, Mary Lyon (nee Flinn) 2nd.
- XI. John Rush m. Sarah Berry.

The last tract of land that he owned is now known as the Wren place. It adjoins lands of the late Thomas B. Bell. After the death of his wife he divided it into two tracts and deeded them to two of his sons: David, Jr. and John Rush. He and his wife died there and are buried across the road in front of the house. Their graves are not marked at this date. She died Dec. 29, 1826.

A lovely granite marker to the memory of David Rush and Margheretta Rosena Rush and their children has been erected by their descendants on the grounds of Bold Spring Baptist Church, facing the highway.

David Rush was known as a wheelwright when he lived in Pennsylvania. He brought many fine tools with him to S. C. and could do various kinds of mechanical work. The ruins of his old Grist Mill on Cuffeytown Creek are still discernable.

Upon his death, David Rush, Jr., administered on his Personal Estate. Administration papers are recorded at Edgefield, C. H. Estate File 25-914.

Family tradition was that David Rush fought as a Revolutionary soldier in South Carolina but there is no official account of his service as a soldier here, but he was a sympathizer of the Revolution as the following entry on the stub of the indent with which the account was paid shows:

No. 652 Lib Y	{	Issued 3rd January 1786 to Mr. David Rush for
		£ 2:9:5 Sterling-Pails and tubs supplied the
		public PA: from the Commis ^{rs}
		Principal £ 29.5 Interest 3/5d

He is classified as a patriot in the National Society of the Daughters of the American Revolution, and his great-great-granddaughter, Mary Jane Rush Broadwater, became a member of the Society upon this certified record from the Historical Commission of South Carolina, Columbia, S. C., showing that he let the State of South Carolina have tubs and pails during the Revolution.

Another incident that happened also shows where his sympathies were: His father-in-law, Henry Adolph, was living on land granted him by the King of England and no doubt he was sympathizing or aiding the colonists when the Tories came to his home at night, seized him and carried him away under cover of darkness. However, by morning a group was organized to chase the Tories and to rescue him if possible. He was found, left hanging in a tree by the feet with head down. They had pulled down a very strong hickory sapling, split the body near the top and fastened his feet in the split, then let the tree up which left him dangling in air, head down.

It was a cold night and his feet were frostbitten, and he lost his feet later as gangrene set in. Undoubtedly David Rush assisted in numerous Tory

raids as Ninety Six District was a hot spot for them during the Revolution. Probably that was the Revolutionary service that he rendered in South Carolina.

They were living in the Mt. Vernon Section of Edgefield County on Cuffeytown Creek.

SYSTEM OF DESIGNATING GENERATIONS.

First Generation: David Rush, without other designation.

Second Generation: Roman Numerals, as I, II, III, etc. for the eleven children of David and Margheretta Rosena Adolph Rush.

Third Generation: Capital letters, beginning with first of alphabet, as A, B, C, etc.

Fourth Generation: Small or lower case letters in parentheses, as (a), (b), (c) etc.

Fifth Generation: Arabic numerals, as 1, 2, 3, etc.

Sixth Generation: Arabic numerals in parentheses as (1), (2), (3) etc.

Seventh Generation: X with small letters added as, Xa, Xb, Xc, etc.

Eighth Generation: Statement only.

I. MARTHA RUSH ETHERIDGE LINE

I. Martha Rush, daughter of David Rush and Margheretta Rosena Adolph Rush, was born *circa* 1788. She married Robert Etheridge in 1811. Two children were born to them. David Rush Etheridge born Feb. 12, 1812 and Martha Etheridge in 1814. She died when Martha was born and the two children were brought up in the home of their grandfather, David Rush.

Robert Etheridge married a second time to Margaret Mantz, they had nine children: Elizabeth, William, Mantz (or Manly), Sarah, Robert, Jr., Eliza, James, Sampson and Wade.

Third Generation.

A. Martha Etheridge married James Rampey. They had several children but no records secured except one son, D. D. Rampey.

Fourth Generation.

Issue of David Derrick Rampey and Josephine Rothrock Rampey.

(a) David Derrick Rampey was born May 3, 1849, died July 15, 1926. He married Josephine Rothrock born Oct. 6, 1850. She died Dec. 21, 1934. They had eleven children.

Fifth Generation.

1. Mattie Lee Rampey born June 29, 1871, was married Sept. 1, 1889 to Lee Arnold born June 20, 1865. They had eight children.

Sixth Generation.

(1) Harold Garland Arnold was born Apr. 26, 1893, died Jan. 23, 1942 (see family record of Caroline and H. S. Flinn).

(2) Agnes Lorena Arnold born May 31, 1891.

(3) Mary Jane Arnold born Jan. 11, 1895, married Price Faulkner Jan. 25, 1914.

(4) Louise Arnold was born July 7, 1897, married Vance Lance Feb. 4, 1914. They have several children of the

held at the house of Peter Shaeffer. Josiah Fish was chosen Supervisor and Eli Granger, Town Clerk. There were only three road districts, and these were on the river, between Canawagus and Lake Ontario, no road leading into the interior. In 1799 fifty dollars were raised for town expenses, and a like sum, payable in labor or produce, for the erection of bridges. Peter Shaeffer was Town Collector in 1800, and had upon his tax roll less than one hundred and fifty names, many of these being the names of non-residents. The whole tax was about \$8,000, less than \$200 of which was paid by residents. In 1801 it was decided that "from the extensive boundaries of the town it is necessary that it should be divided." The records of 1802 show that settlements were progressing westward. The town meetings were still continued at the house of Peter Shaeffer, and Col. Fish was continued Supervisor, but the pathmasters were extended over a wide range of territory. Abel Rowe was a pathmaster in what is now the town of Greece; Asa Utley, near Scottsville; Daniel Buell, at LeRoy; James McNaughton, at Caladonia, and Ezekiel Lane, at Buffalo. In 1803 the towns of Leicester, Batavia and Southampton were erected from Northampton, and Elijah Kent, R. M. Stoddard, Samuel Tupper and John Thompson were appointed commissioners to fix the boundaries of these four towns.

The first general election for all the region west of Genesee River was held in April, 1800. For Congress, Thomas Morris received 37 votes. There were three candidates for Members of the Assembly; Nathaniel Norton received 37 votes; Lemuel Chipman, 25, and William Dami, 10. The first road recorded was that from Braddocks Bay to the distillery of Stephen Peabody, on the river, a short distance below Shaeffer's. The second road was from the landing below the Falls to the landing above Allan's mill. Another road was laid out from the "mouth of the river to Canawagus, thence to the east bounds of Peter Campbell's lot at the upper end of Scotch Settlement." Col. Josiah Fish, the early Supervisor of the town of Northampton, was from Windham, Vermont. In the spring of 1795, with his son Libbeus, he came on and commenced a settlement at the mouth of Black Creek, on land previously purchased. He hired his team work of Shaeffer and put up a log hut, broke a few acres of the open flats, and after planting it, went down to board with a man by the name of Sprague, who was in charge of Allan's

mill. The bill of fare, according to the son, was "Raccoon for breakfast, dinner and supper, with no vegetables; and upon extra occasions, cakes fried in raccoon oil." Such fare, with the fever and ague, was not calculated to excite great enthusiasm for the new country. Col. Fish returned to Vermont, and in April came on with his family to their new home on Black Creek, living in the cabin erected the previous year, without door, floor, window or chimney. In November Col. Fish took charge of the Allan mill and moved down to the Falls, where he occupied a board shanty for cooking, having their sleeping rooms in the mill. They had for neighbors Messrs. Henschler and Hosmer, at the mouth of the river, and soon after a family of Atchinsons, at Braddocks Bay. Col. Fish remained in charge of the mill until 1804, when he went upon his farm. In 1807 he sold out and moved upon the Ridge, near Parma, where he died in 1811. In 1804 John Swift, Grover Smith and John Ellis, were appointed Commissioners to lay out a road four rods wide from Salina, Onondaga Co., to the north-west corner of Galen, in Wayne Co., thence through Palmyra and Penfield, to a point near the mouth of the Genesee River, the expense to be paid by the counties through which the road passed. In 1810, Micah Brooks, Hugh McNair and Matthew Warner were Commissioners for laying out a road from Arkport, on the Canisteo River, to Charlotte, on Lake Ontario, at the mouth of the Genesee. In 1812 the bridge across the river at Rochester was completed; it was the only place where the stream could be crossed, between Avon and the lake. In 1813 the Legislature appropriated \$5,000 to clear a road and build bridges on the Ridge. The mail was brought from Canandaigua on horseback, sometimes by a woman. In 1815 Samuel Hildreth, of Pittsford, commenced running a stage and carrying the mail twice a week between Canandaigua and Rochester, a distance of twenty-eight miles. The same year a private weekly mail route was established between Rochester and Lewiston, the proprietor receiving the income of the post offices for his trouble. In 1816, General Micah Brooks, Member of Congress from western N. Y., whose district included all west of Seneca Lake, introduced into the House a resolution inquiring "as to the expediency of establishing a post route from Canandaigua, via Rochester, to Lewiston." In 1810 DeWitt Clinton passed through this region on an exploring expedition for a canal. In his journal

he says: "We crossed the Gerundegut at Mann's Mills. We arrived at the tavern at Perrins, in the town of Boyle, (now Perinton) 21 miles from Canandaigua, four and a half from Irondequoit Landing, and fourteen from Charlottesville. A vessel of thirty tons can go to the head of this from Lake Ontario. The sign of the tavern contains Masonic emblems and is by S. Felt & Co. Felt is in the landlord's employ, and the object of the masked sign is to prevent debtors from avoiding him." "We drew lots for choice of beds, and it turning out in my favor I chose the worst bed in the house. I was unable to sleep on account of fleas." He speaks of eating "the celebrated white fish, salted, it is better than shad and costs at Irondequoit Landing \$12 per barrel." From this point he went to the "Ford of the Genesee, about one and a half miles from the Great Falls and seven and a half from the lake." "An excellent bridge of uncommon strength is now erecting at this point. We took a view of the upper and lower falls, the first is 97 feet and the other 75 feet." This bridge, it will be remembered, was the first one erected at Rochester and was not completed until 1812.

The war of 1814 created great excitement in this County and greatly retarded immigration to this section. In May, 1814, Sir James Yeo, with a fleet of thirteen vessels, appeared off the mouth of the Genesee River, threatening to land and destroy the settlements. All the able bodied men in the vicinity were called out to defend the infant settlement from the invading foe. Rochester could raise only 33 men able to bear arms; but collecting the men from adjacent towns, they threw up a breast work near Deep Hollow, called "Fort Bender," and hastened to the lake shore. Two old men and a few boys were left behind to remove the women and children to the woods in case the British should land and destroy the town. Isaac W. Stone was the Major and Francis Brown and Elisha Ely were the Captains. They marched and countermarched to make their number appear as large as possible to the British. At length an officer with a flag of truce was dispatched from the fleet, and a militia officer with ten men was detailed to receive it at Light House Point. In order to be ready for any emergency, the valiant soldiers advanced with muskets cocked and fingers on the triggers. The British officer was greatly astonished at this and said to the officer in command: "Sir, do you receive a flag of truce

under arms with cocked triggers?" "Excuse me, excuse me, sir, we backwoodsmen are not well versed in military tactics," replied the American officer, and to atone for his want of courtesy, immediately ordered his men to *ground arms*. This astonished the British officer still more, and delivering his message, he returned hastily to the fleet, being very suspicious that the ignorance was feigned and designed to bring the British into a snare. In the afternoon of the same day another flag of truce was sent, and Capt. Brown was detailed to receive it. The officer looked suspiciously upon the Captain and his guard, and then grasping his pants about the knee, said: "Your cloth is too good to be spoiled by such a bungling tailor." Brown replied that he "was prevented from dressing fashionably that morning, by his haste to salute such distinguished visitors." The British officer proposed that if the Americans would give up the provisions and military stores in and around Rochester and Charlotte, Sir James Yeo would spare the settlements. "Blood knee deep, first," was Brown's laconic reply. While this parley was going on, an American officer with his staff returning from Niagara was seen passing from one wooded point to another, confirming the suspicion that a considerable army was at this point, and that the ignorance was feigned to entice the British ashore. After the return of the flag of truce a vigorous bombardment was commenced by the fleet, and the forest was thoroughly shelled for a few hours without doing the Americans any damage. It was replied to by an old six pounder, barnished up for the occasion. The fleet then ran down to Pulteneyville, sixteen miles distant, where they learned how they had been outwitted by the Yankees.

After the close of the war, settlers came in rapidly and a great business began to develop itself in Rochester, the influence of which was felt throughout the County. The completion of the Erie Canal and the construction of railroads gave an impetus to business that has steadily advanced until Monroe is among the first counties in wealth, population and everything that contributes to make it desirable as a residence for the business man or the man seeking retirement where he can enjoy the fruits of a busy life.

When the news of the fall of Fort Sumter and the call of the President for 75,000 men reached Monroe County and was published in the newspapers of Rochester, on Monday, April 15, 1861, every loyal heart beat with emotion and re-

solved that the insult to the flag should be avenged at whatever cost of life and treasure. The City Council of Rochester unanimously pledged their support to the Nation's cause, and appropriated \$10,000 to defray immediate contingent expenses and also fitted up a building for barracks. A public meeting was held at which addresses were made and resolutions adopted, and within one week not less than one thousand men had volunteered to serve their country in putting down the Rebellion. A subscription was started for the benefit of the families of volunteers, which in a few days amounted to over \$40,000. Prof. Isaac F. Quinby, of the Rochester University, a graduate of West Point, entered at once upon the work of organizing a regiment. On the 3d of May nine companies from this County left for Elmira, where they were united with one company from Livingston County, forming the Thirteenth New York Volunteers. A beautiful stand of colors was presented by the ladies of the County, and on the 29th of May they departed for Washington under command of Isaac F. Quinby, Colonel; Carl Stephan, Lieutenant Colonel, and Oliver K. Terry, Major. This regiment, with the Twelfth N. Y., passed through Baltimore on the 30th, being the first volunteers that reached that city after the attack on the Massachusetts Sixth. The regiment was in the battle of Bull Run, and out of 600 engaged, lost twelve killed, twenty-six wounded, and twenty-seven missing. We have not space to follow the regiment in all its campaigns during the two years of its service, nor have we the data to show how many from this County volunteered in the service of our country during the war. Let it suffice to say that Monroe County promptly responded to the various calls and was not behind the foremost in furnishing men and means to sustain the Government until the Stars and Stripes floated triumphantly from every fortress and from every State in our Union.

BURKE, FITZSIMONS, HONE & CO.,

Importers, Jobbers and Retailers

OF

DRY GOODS AND FANCY GOODS,

AND MANUFACTURERS OF

WOOLEN GOODS,

No. 53 Main Street,

AND

Nos. 1, 3, 5, 7 and 9 North St. Paul Street,

ROCHESTER, N. Y.

Having established the most extensive Dry Goods House in the State outside of New York City, we can offer advantages to buyers of Dry Goods unequaled by any other dealers in the country. We import directly and keep constantly on hand full lines of

Roche and Paisley Shawls; Pin Bross, Genuine Irish Poplins,
Black and Colored Silks; Irish Linens and Lace Curtains;
Lapins' Merinoes and Alpaca;

Hilgers' Celebrated Broadcloths and Doeskins.

Our stock of the following goods is always full and complete:

Coats, Sacques and Mantillas; English, French and American Cashmeres;
Genesee Falls Cassimeres, "our own make;" Mohair and Cashmere Dress Goods;

Shaker and Ebenezer Flannels; White, Scarlet and Opera Wool Flannels;
Danish Table Cloths and Towelings; Napkins, Doylies and Wine Cloths;

Linon Sheetings and Pillow Cases;
3-4, 4-4, 5-4, 6-4, 7-4, 8-4, 9-4, 10-4, and 11-4 Cotton Sheetings;
French, American & Scotch Ginghams; English, French & American Calicoes.

Woolen and Cotton Yarns; Blankets, Quilts and Counterpanes;
Real Laces and Embroideries; Swiss Nainsook and Victoria Muslins;

Fancy Goods and Yankee Notions; Ribbons and Trimmings; Hosiery,
Wrappers and Drawers; Balmoral and Hoop Skirts; &c., &c., &c., &c.

Our Jobbing business, which now extends from the Eastern portion of the State to the "Far West," offers inducements to city and country Merchants equal to any house in the United States. In addition to our advantages as Manufacturers and direct Importers, we have the sale of several makes of Brown Cottons and Woollen Mills in this locality.

Price Lists and Samples furnished on application, and orders sent by mail or entrusted to our agents, will receive prompt attention, and Dealers can rely upon purchasing of us the year around

At New York Jobbers' Prices.

Comings, Hubbard L., (Rochester,) lot 25, farmer 100.
 Conolly, Michael, (North Chili,) lot 88, farmer 42.
 Coombs, Jacob, (North Chili,) wagon maker.
 COTCHER, JOHN, (Chili,) lot 3, farmer 20.
 Cowman, George, (Scottsville,) lot 5, farmer 104.
 COX, GEORGE O., (Scottsville,) lot 30, farmer 212.
 Coyte, Robert, (Chili,) lot 3, farmer 40.
 Coyte, William, (Chili,) lot 187, farmer 57½.
 Craper, Benjamin, (Rochester,) farmer 7.
 Crowley, James, (Rochester,) lot 148, farmer leases of James Brooks, 100.
 Cumine, Archibald, (Scottsville,) lot 3, farmer 98.
 CUMINE, WILLIAM I., (Scottsville,) lot 4, farmer 110½.
 Cummings, Benjamin, (North Chili,) farmer 21.
 Cummings, John, (North Chili,) farmer 15.
 Cunningham, Nicholas, (Scottsville,) (with Patrick,) lot 8, farmer 200.
 Cunningham, Patrick, (Scottsville,) (with Nicholas,) lot 5, farmer 200.
 Currie, John, (North Chili,) farmer 30.
 Currie, Thomas, (North Chili,) farmer 10.
 Curtis, Jabez, (Rochester,) lot 143, farmer leases of Hiram Sibley, 800.
 CURTIS, WILLIAM, (North Chili,) lot 1, farmer 112.
 Dailey, John, (Scottsville,) lot 2, farmer 20.
 Dailey, Michael, (Scottsville,) lot 4, farmer 80.
 DANN, BRADLEY F., (North Chili,) lot 181, farmer 287.
 Daugherty, George, (Chili,) lot 186, farmer leases of John Boswell, 128.
 DAVIS, HENRY H., (North Chili,) lot 192, farmer 95.
 Davis, Norman, (North Chili,) lot 182, farmer 117.
 Debever, George, (North Chili,) farmer 65.
 Deitrich, Jacob, (Rochester,) lot 26, farmer 87½.
 Dolano, Marcus L., (North Chili,) carpenter.
 Dewy, Charles, (North Chili,) lot 51, farmer 50.
 DIETRICH, WILLIAM, (Chili,) lot 24, farmer 60.
 Disler, John, (Scottsville,) farmer 30.
 Donald, John, (North Chili,) farmer 10.
 Edson, Freeman, (Scottsville,) lot 5, farmer 170.
 Ellison, Susan Mrs., (Rochester,) lot 8, farmer 70.
 Emene, Henry, (Clifton,) lot 8, farmer 70.
 Evershed, George, (North Chili,) farmer leases.
 Ewart, James S., (Rochester,) lot 13, seed grower and farmer 21.
 Farewell, George W., (North Chili,) lot 105, farmer 62.
 Farley, Philip, (Chili,) farmer 60.
 FELLOWS, BENJAMIN, (Chili,) lot 5, farmer 460.
 Fellows, Frederick, (Clifton,) lot 1, farmer 148.
 FELLOWS, WILLIAM, (Clifton,) lot 8, farmer 230.
 Fisher, Hozekiah K., (North Chili,) lot 10, school teacher and farmer 25.
 Fisher, Thomas, (Chili,) lot 116, farmer 55.
 Fitzmons, Patrick, (North Chili,) carpenter.
 Foley, John, (Scottsville,) farmer leases of Joseph Woodgate, 120.
 Foot, Frances, (Rochester,) lot 1, shoemaker.
 Forward, James H., (Chili,) lot 8, house and sign painter.
 Fox, Andrew, (Chili,) lot 13, farmer 61.
 Fox, John, (Chili,) farmer 15.
 FRANKLIN, SOLOMON, (Scottsville,) lot 3, farmer 91.
 Fulton, Levi S., (Rochester,) lot 105, farmer 100.
 Fulton, William, (Rochester,) lot 105, farmer leases of Levi S. Fulton, 100.
 Galeuca, Sears, (Scottsville,) lot 6, farmer 37.
 Gilmore, John, (Chili,) lot 156, farmer 17.
 Golden, Patrick, (Cold Water,) lot 5, farmer 85.
 Golden, Patrick, (North Chili,) farmer 1.
 Goodwin, Phianes, (Clifton,) (with Peter Widner,) lot 4, farmer 221.
 Goold, James S., (North Chili,) lot 89, farmer 62.
 Gootleart, Amant, (Scottsville,) farmer 22.
 Graham, Henry, (Chili,) farmer 165.
 Graves, George C., (North Chili,) lot 53, farmer 40.
 Gray, Ann Mrs., (Scottsville,) farmer 50.
 Groome, Richard, (Cold Water,) farmer 28.
 Gruendike, Joseph, (Chili,) lot 185, farmer 186½.
 GRUNEDIKE, ABRAHAM, (North Chili,) lot 103, farmer 315.
 Grunediike, Samuel, (Churchville,) lot 3, farmer 127.
 GUINN, THOMAS J., (Scottsville,) lot 172, farmer 45.
 Haight, John H., (North Chili,) blacksmith.
 Hammer, Jacob, (Rochester,) lot 6, farmer leases of Philip Hammer, 50.
 Hammer, Philip, (Rochester,) lot 5, farmer 60.
 HANNAH, ALEXANDER, (Chili,) lot 186, farmer 22.
 Hannah, Andrew, (Chili,) lot 5, farmer 35.
 Harmon, Anan, (Clifton,) lot 1, farmer 200.
 HARMON, ELMER R., (Clifton,) flouring and grist mill.
 Hawley, Edwin A., (North Chili,) lot 89, farmer 90.
 Hill, Edward P., (Rochester,) lot 3, farmer leases of W. Loughbar, 37.
 HILL, WILLIAM F., (Chili,) lot 125, farmer 70.
 Hoare, Edwin, (North Chili,) tailor.
 Hoburger, Hohn, (Chili,) lot 9, farmer 145.
 Hon, Henry, (Scottsville,) farmer 54.
 Hondorf, Herman, (Rochester,) lot 154, farmer 87.
 Honn, Henry, (Scottsville,) lot 148, farmer 112.
 Hopkins, Joseph, (Chili,) farmer 60.
 HORTON, GABRIEL, (Clifton,) lot 2, farmer 120.
 Horton, Henry, (Clifton,) lot 6, farmer 60.
 Horton, Levi G., (Scottsville,) lot 6, farmer 37.

Howard, Elcazar A., (Clifton,) postmaster and merchant.
 HOWELL, JOHN B., (North Chili,) lot 7, farmer 190.
 HUBBARD, RICHARD P., (North Chili,) lot 79, auctioneer and farmer 330.
 Hubbell, James, (Clifton,) lot 1, farmer 132.
 Huff, David C., (Chili,) lot 2, farmer 50½.
 Hunkley, Martin, (Rochester,) blacksmith.
 Hutton, James, (North Chili,) lot 55, farmer 100.
 Jiles, John, (Chili,) lot 2, farmer 41½.
 Johns, Edward, (North Chili,) farmer leases 127 of S. Grunediike.
 Johnson, Albert S., (North Chili,) farmer 42.
 JOHNSTON, WILLIAM B., (North Chili,) lot 155, farmer 126.
 JONES, SAMUEL, (Chili,) lot 109, farmer 41½.
 Kaishar, Pratie, (Scottsville,) lot 5, farmer 15.
 Kanyor, Theodore, (Scottsville,) farmer 94.
 Kelly, Michael, (Clifton,) blacksmith and farmer 7.
 Kennell, Charles H., (Rochester,) lot 12, farmer 50.
 Kennell, George W., (Chili,) lot 13, farmer 88.
 Kennel, John L., (Chili,) lot 12, farmer 57½.
 Kenzer, Liberious, (Scottsville,) lot 174, farmer 100.
 KING, ALBERT H., (North Chili,) lot 88, postmaster, speculator and farmer 175.
 Kingsbury, Harlow C., (North Chili,) lot 52, farmer 108.
 KNAPP, R. C., (Rochester,) lot 71, farmer 157.
 Knocell, George W., (Chili,) lot 13, farmer 88.
 Kron, George, (Rochester,) farmer leases of R. O. Knapp, 157.
 Lacy, Edward, (Scottsville,) farmer 100.
 Lame, Robert L., (Clifton,) allopathic physician.
 LITTLE, JOHN, (North Chili,) lot 16, assessor and farmer 40.
 LITTLE, TIMOTHY F., (North Chili,) lot 182, deputy sheriff and farmer 131.
 Loughbar, William, (Rochester,) lot 3, farmer 37.
 Marshall, George, (Scottsville,) lot 5, farmer 68.
 MARSHALL, MATHEW, (Chili,) farmer 22.
 Martin, William, (Chili,) lot 166, farmer 150.
 McCONVILL, HUGH, (North Chili,) lot 33, farmer 42.
 McDonald, Michael, (Scottsville,) lot 2, farmer 40.
 McKILLIP, MONROE, (Chili,) lot 93, farmer 25.
 Mellen, Miner, (North Chili,) lot 2, carpenter.
 Millam, Edward, (Henrietta,) farmer 40.
 MILLER, DAVID, (Chili,) lot 4, farmer 50.
 Miller, Halvin, (Rochester,) (with William Wingate,) farmer leases of Mrs. Wadsworth, Genesee p. o., 700.
 Miller, John, (Chili,) farmer 50.
 Miller, William, (Chili,) lot 3, farmer 125.
 Minges, Philip, (Chili,) lot 112, farmer 31½.
 Moore, Thomas, (Chili,) farmer leases of Tunis Brokaw, 123.
 Morgan, George W., (Scottsville,) lot 5, farmer 125.
 Morgan, Joseph, (Scottsville,) farmer 70.
 Murphy, John, (Cold Water,) farmer 20.
 Neil, James, (North Chili,) ticket agent N. Y. C. & H. R.
 Nettleton, Henry S., (Rochester,) farmer 12.
 Nichols, Job, (Chili,) lot 95, farmer 27.
 NURSE, JONATHAN, (North Chili,) (with Sylvester,) lot 104, farmer 117.
 NURSE, SYLVESTER, (North Chili,) (with Jordanham,) lot 104, farmer 117.
 Nutt, John, (North Chili,) shoemaker.
 Oliver, Robert, (Clifton,) lot 1, farmer 20.
 Patten, Elias, (Chili,) lot 3, carpenter.
 Piarrer, William, (Clifton,) blacksmith.
 Phillips, Samuel, (Chili,) lot 25, farmer 52.
 Pier, William, (Chili,) farmer 51.
 Pierce, Isaac C., (Rochester,) lot 143, farmer 155.
 Porter, Benjamin, (Scottsville,) farmer leases of Freeman Edson, 170.
 Purdy, Silas, (Chili,) farmer 75.
 Purdy, Warren D., (Chili,) farmer 25.
 RAFFERTY, JOSEPH, (Scottsville,) lot 2, farmer 112.
 Randle, Joseph, (North Chili,) lot 129, farmer 70.
 Rannicks, Samuel, (Chili,) lot 187, farmer 47.
 REED, EDWARD J., (Clifton,) lot 5, farmer 138.
 Reed, John, (North Chili,) lot 58, farmer 70.
 Reed, Shelby, (Scottsville,) lot 27, farmer 225.
 Russeglio, Jacob, (Chili,) lot 135, farmer 160.
 RICHARDSON, JOSEPH, (North Chili,) lot 104, farmer 80.
 Ritzenthaler, Joseph, (Chili,) farmer 60.
 ROBERTS, BENJAMIN T. Rev., (North Chili,) lot 51, publisher of *Earnest Christian* and farmer 192.
 Roder, John, (Chili,) lot 173, farmer 41½.
 Root, George L., (Chili,) lot 1, farmer 103½.
 Root, Harriet N., (Chili,) lot 123, farmer 62.
 ROSE, DAVID M., (North Chili,) lot 4, farmer 60.
 Rositer, Patrick, (Scottsville,) farmer 36.
 Sailer, Josiah, (Rochester,) lot 8, farmer 70.
 SAMMONS, CORNELIUS, (North Chili,) lot 122, farmer 150.
 Scheg, Conrad, (North Chili,) lot 63, farmer 75.
 Scooby, James S., (North Chili,) lot 1, carpenter.
 Seeley, John T. Rev., (Clifton,) Baptist minister.
 SEVERANCE, SAMUEL O., (Scottsville,) lot 6, farmer 230.
 SHEFFER, GEVASKI M., (Scottsville,) farmer leases of Mrs. N. Sheffer, 90.
 SHEFFER, DASCUM A., (Scottsville,) farmer leases of Maria Sheffer, 150.
 SHEFFER, GEORGE J., (Scottsville,) lot 6, farmer 37.
 Sheffer, Maria, (Scottsville,) lot 1, farmer 150.
 Sheffer, Nancy Mrs., (Scottsville,) lot 6, farmer 90.
 Sheffer, Peter, (Scottsville,) lot 1, farmer 210.

John Fletcher Hammer b
d

Sarah Miller Hammer b
d

Mill Creek Cemetery

Pearl Hammer

b. 9-22-1887

d. 2-1-1960

J. T. Hammer

b. 3-24-1856

d. 6-19-1943

Margarette wife of J. T. Hammer

b. 10-9-1858

d. 5-3-1928

Elizabeth wife of E. W. Hammer

b. 1-7-1847

d. 11-29-1879

E. W. Hammer, Sr.

b. 6-21-1816

d. 1-11-1900

E. W. Hammer, Jr.

b. 5-30-1850

d. 10-15-1886

Mar

Loren Elliott
Page 2

descendants who lives at Galesburg, Illinois and I intend to write her in hopes that our William Rush could have lived there, too, and probably buried there. Usually more than one of them moved, when they did move.

It might be of interest to you that Rachel Springer Rush remarried marrying William Chism. Found this in Mrs. Imel's notes and also on the 1870 census there is a Rachel Chism (age 85) listed with the family of Joshua K. Rush and Martha E. Rush.

Also in Mrs. Imel's notes was the following:

Reed Rush's genealogy of Springers:

1. Reed F. Rush b. August 14, 1890
2. Reed's father, James Thomas Rush b. March 12, 1854
3. James' father, Hiram Chatman Rush b. September 3, 1818
4. Hiram's mother, Rachel Springer b. April 26, 1786 10
5. Rachel's father, Ezekiel Springer b. 1754
- 26 6. Ezekiel's father, Charles Springer b. 1735 1358
7. Charles' father - James Springer, b. 1703 1357
8. James' father - Charles Christopher Springer b. 1658 1360
9. Charles Christopher's father - Christopher Springer b. 1592

A Rev. Floyd Walden (descendant of Jemima Rush, sister of our John Hagen Rush) supplied Hazel Imel with some information of people registered at Old Milkey Meeting House--some before 1798. There was a Benjamin Rush and Rachel (presumably man and wife) registered prior to 1798. Your Benjamin Rush and Rachel Springer were married 14 July 1803, so you can see they couldn't be one and same.

Have information from the 1820, 1830 and 1870 census reports but typed them up but evidently left them in Tulsa at my sister's about 4 weeks ago--just missed them. Will send you copies later.

Also have a copy of "A List of the Classes in Culpeper County (Va) for 1781 for Recruiting this State's Quota of Troops to Serve in the Continental Army" which shows Benjamin Rush, William Rush and James Rush. Believe this James Rush was older one on 1820 and 1830 census for Monroe County, Kentucky. Reed Rush and Hazel Imel seemed to be of the opinion that James Rush (Sr) was the father of Benjamin Rush, James Rush (Jr.), William Rush and Joshua Rush. Do you know this to be a fact, that is, that they were brothers? I need proof. You think their father might have been Benjamin. In information Reed Rush has furnished me on William Rush, he shows him as William Rush, jr! So--. The four may not have been brothers! Everyone that I've talked to seem to be the opinion that they are though. The Court House

8

Benjamin Rush	B. 16 July 1772	D. 19 October 1843
Rachel Springer Rush	B. 26 April 1786	D. 17 March 1876

(Benjamin Rush and Rachel Springer were married 14 July 1803.
This information taken from Kentucky State Historical Society -
Barren County Marriage Records - 1799 - 1817. Oklahoma Historical
Society, Oklahoma City, Oklahoma.)

CHILDREN:

William Rush	B. 16 May 1801	D. No date
James C. Rush	B. 18 May 1804	D. No date
Ezekiel Rush	B. 17 Sept. 1806	D. No date
Martha Rush	B. 3 Sept. 1808	D. No date
Fennis Rush	B. 27 Nov. 1814	D. No date
Desire Rush	B. 25 June 1816	D. No date
Miram C. Rush	B. 23 Sept. 1818	D. No date
Joshua Rush	B. 10 Dec. 1820	D. No date
Benjamin C. Rush	B. 24 Dec. 1824	D. 2 March 1898
Aaron Rush	B. 8 Dec. 1826	D. No date
Rachel Rush	B. 15 October 1829	D. No date
Isaac C. Rush	B. 13 Feb. 1832	D. 15 March 1899
Jeremiah Rush	B. no date	D. no date

Benjamin and Rachel (Springer) Rush are our last great grand-
parents. They worshipped at the Old Bulkey Church and also
the Old Mill Creek Church. Quite a flock of children. No
wonder they never lost seed of the Rush tribe, where they died
at and where they were buried. I mean the ones with the blank
death dates I don't know.

Rachel's father was Ezekiel Springer, who was granted a piece
of land near Tompkinsville in Monroe County, known as the old
Jordan White farm. This was around the year 1797 or 1798. Their
son Ezekiel was named after his grandfather Ezekiel Springer so
Sinston Bailey told me many years ago. He said that Ezekiel
Rush told him.

Information given to Milton Rush, Cedar Vale, Kansas, by
Hesc Rush, Middlesboro, Kentucky.

September 1964

16

Martha Rush	B. 3 September 1808	D. No date of death
45 Elzwick Thompson	B. 18 April 1808	D. 3 October 1887

CHILDREN:

1 ✓ Benjamin Thompson 46	B. 10 December 1837	D. 11 April 1866
② Nancy Thompson 51	B. 8 December 1839	D. No date
3 ✓ Jessie Thompson 48	B. 15 November 1842	D. 12 December 1862
④ ✓ Jim Thompson 49	B. 20 January 1844	D. No date / Apr 1903
⑤ E. A. Elzwick Thompson 50	B. 2 January 1846	D. No date /
Rebecca Thompson	B. 15 November 1847	D. 28 July 1886
2 ✓ Phoebe Thompson 47	B. No date	D. No date
7 Isaac Thompson 52	B. 6 February 1850	D. No date
Mirah Thompson	B. 16 August 1852	D. No date
Martha Thompson	B. No date	D. 8 August 1863 (called Fatsy)
William Thompson	B. No date	D. No date

Martha Rush was daughter of Benjamin Rush and Rachel (Springer) Rush. Martha married Elzwick Thompson and they lived on Big Sulphur Creek about 4 1/2 miles from Tompkinsville, Kentucky-- that is east of Tompkinsville, Kentucky.

Information given to Milton Rush, Cedar Vale, Kansas, by Reed Rush, Middlesboro, Kentucky.

September 1964

SHIRAZ NEWS

Deadly Death of Frank L. and Henry Clayburg Near Hutton.

Buried under fifteen feet of dirt in a caving wall.

Last Friday morning news came to Hiltville that the Clayburg brothers who formerly lived in this place, but who now on their ranch near Hutton had been killed by the caving of a wall into them. Finding it impossible to get the particulars here, the staff men made a trip to Hutton for the purpose of learning the truth of the report which we found too true.

Arriving at the station, and in company with J. C. Hackett Esq. and Mr. Hickson a start was made for the home of the late F. L. Clayburg, the ranch lying two miles northwest of town. A ride of an hour over a beautiful country brought us to the house where the men lay, care fully and tenderly cared for by Messrs. O'Brien and Smith. To these gentlemen we are indebted for the particulars of the rescue of the bodies.

It seems that the brothers had a contract for clearing a wall for Lincoln L. Laughlin, a stationer living two miles west of the Clayburgs and were very anxious to complete the contract and arrange for their spring work on their ranch. In early start was made the fatal Thursday morning, leaving home, wife and babies, cheerful and contented, dinner pails in hand to labor for the maintenance of those they loved, to be brought back in a few hours by neighbors a lifeless corpse. A few years would have made them a very pleasant crew, both were industrious and seeming perfectly contented with their lot but misfortune overtook them on the verge of anticipated prosperity.

The wall was thirty-seven feet deep, fifteen feet being buried in circular chert with facing boards, chest iron hoops being used to hold the boards in place; the owner, Mr. Laughlin, claims to have warned them of the weakness of the earthing before they commenced work in the morning several of the boards being split by the pressure of loose earth against them; they neglected his warning, stepped upon the ladder and descended to the rocks there swinging a rope and made their way down to the bottom using the broken and splintered planks for steps. Now late they worked still never to know but probably several hours as the river deepened the earth above them. When Mr. Laughlin returned to the quarry where their dinner pails had been left. Finding the diners untouched he hurried to the wall, fearing the worst, and found it filled with loose earth, but hoping they were out, hastened to their home informing the wife and then on to Hutton for help. At 3:30 the work of rescue was commenced by Messrs. Brown, Linney, Smith, O'Brien and the section men, reaching the bodies at 8:15. The wall still remained in a very dangerous condition there being no boards to hold back the dry dirt which, when disturbed, ran like dry sand; no one dared to enter the hole and fill the buckets as it was risking life and limb and men who had braved seemingly greater dangers without flinching now thought home and friends, willing to assist but knowing full well that should the treacherous earth again give way life would be crushed from their bodies before help could reach them. Here one must go but who would appoint himself the one to be lowered into the little narrow hole, the walls sharp with ragged edges left by the exploding blasts? It was certainly a most unenviable task. About the rescuers

This was taken from the Old Mulkey Church Minute Book. Just a record of some of the things there in church work around the year 1806 to 1812.

Ezekiel Springer was a member of the Old Mulkey Church near Tompkinsville, Kentucky. He was deacon the year 1806 June 11th.

MEMBERS OF OLD MULKEY CHURCH

Mary Springer - 1809
Margaret Springer - 1809
Meriah Springer - 1809
Pansy Rush - 1809

James Rush - 1809

Ezekiel Rush - 1806

Martha Rush - 1809

Rebecca Rush - 1809

January 2nd Saturday 1810 Church met at Mill Creek and received Brother Ezekiel Springer 1812 August 2nd Saturday 1820.

Benjamin Rush August 2nd Saturday 1810 - 1811

Martha Rush 2nd Saturday October 1811

Benjamin Rush - 1809, 1810, 1811, 1812

John Springer

Mary Springer

Mary Springer (Rush) 1853 - 1854

Jemima Rush was born - no date

Martha Rush born - no date

Nancy Springer married a Mr. Cable.

Ruth Springer married George Harlan

I copied these names and dates just as they were written in the church book. Some of it doesn't make sense to me. I suppose it's their way of worshiping back in those days. I have heard my grandmother Rush and my father's folk talk about all of these older people back in my young day. A lot of it I have forgotten since I am along in years myself. People should keep correct records of their children and kin folks. How much easier it would be to keep up with them if they had.

were two young men, Eugene L. Smith and John McFadden who stepped forward and offered to do the work that others feared. In silence they were lowered and the work of lowering and filling the hole of the dirt began. They worked bravely, keeping up a song, until at first with their hands, the work being too small to admit of using shovels. At 9:15 the hole of ground Clayburg was approximately 11 ft. raised above his home, 32 ft. in the rope, and later a deer, and then back as if he had heard the sound of the curb and attempted to ascend to safety; one leg was broken and turned under. They were holding the rope with both hands so as to steady it for his mother's ascent. The deer do not bear any signs of suffering, but glared and cooed, death resulting last night. The animal's skin covering and crushing out life by its total weight.

The deer were placed in the ground, and the deer was for burial, which, upon Friday evening had not been decided upon, Mrs. Clayburg waiting for instruction from their Iowa home. It is thought the deer will be buried at the place where it died, and its place at dinner.

E. L. Clayburg is now his wife and the children, Mary and unmarried.

From the "Hicksville News"
Hicksville, N.Y., 1913

Cavaliers & Promerues - Vol III Virg.

THOMAS PHILLIPS, 1000 acs. (N.L.) Spotsyl. Co. in St
George's Par. adj. Benja. Rush's land; 13 Oct 1727 p 168

BENJAMIN RUSH of Harover Par. in King Geo Co.
387 acs (N.L.) Spotsyl Co. in St George's Par. in
the fork of Rappa Riv. on S. side of Robinson
River, adj. survey of William Rush;
11 May 1726 p 349

WILLIAM RUSH of Washington Par. in Westmoreland
Co. 400 acs (N.L.) Spotsyl Co. in St George's
Par. in the Fork of the Rappa River, on S. side
the Robinson Riv. 11, May 1726 p 350

WILLIAM JOHANSON 4900 acs King George Co. 2 May 1705
bvs. & both sides of the Goodson, alias Montecore Sw. 1
Ry ch by W. side of Coovermore Sw. about 30 po. (pote)
above the Hawley Bridge from Johnson's Quarts to
Mallagony River Thame 33 persons including
Mary Rush

RUSH

8. Capt. John Rush (qv) (1620-1699) from Eng. 1683
settled at Byberry, Pa. Cdn of horse in
Cromwell's Army, also his personal friend
in 1648, Isaacson Lucas, of Hants

7 Benjamin m Sarah Carter

6 Benjamin (1715-1805) of Stafford Co. Va.
Comm. Franklin Co. N.C. served in Am. Rev
in 2d 1740, Abner Briggs (b 1720)

5. William (1755-1850) Butts Co. N.C., Pvt. N.C.
Line Am. Rev. also served in war of 1812,
mem. House of Commons, Montgomery Co. N.C.
1784, m 1775, Abigail Tenell (1760-1837)

4. Sarah (1778-1848) m 1798 Nathaniel Chesler

Rush, Letticia Born Meade Co. Daughter of
James & Mary RUSH died 18 April 1856
age 2

Ringgold

Harriet Mark (Mrs. G.) Died 8-9-1879 aged 25
Caledonia Cem., Little Creek

Rush, Aaron 1827- 8-27-1896 Middle Fork Twp. Cem.

wife Nancy M. d. 3-7-1910

Killed in Romania
March 1918

Prof. Estella E. (Mrs. Peter) died 8-5-1895 aged 23

Hickory Grove Cem. Middle Fork Twp.

F. L., 1834 to 6-22-1909; Row 7 Hill Cem. 142nd O. Inf. Civil War; wife Anna E.

Sharp died 3-9-1904 aged 60

Jessie E. (Mrs. J. R.) died 11-9-1883 aged 29 Middle Fork Twp. Cem.

Mrs. Ike

Jessie M. 1876-1934

Probably covering

No destination

Joe - died 2-20-1895 aged 68, Oliver Cem.

Monroe Twp. Civil War Vet. wife Fannie
died 5-21-1896 aged 65.

Lavinia (Mrs. John B.) died aged 19, Oakdale Cem.,
Little Creek Twp.

Mrs. Ben's

Nancy Arminta died 9-10-1896 aged 60 - Middle
Fork Twp.

Probably
Jesse's
Row 7

Nancy Arnett 1852 to 4-11-1929; Redding Cem.
Ore. (Mrs. E. C.) died 3-21-1892, aged 25

~~Sarah~~ Sarah L. (Mrs. John) 1856 to 16-8-1907,
Middle Fork Twp. Cem.

Long

David 1818 to 4-10-1899 - Row 7 Little Crk. Twp.

I. M. 1831 to 1-2-1921, Lot 153

His wife listed as Ada Carvess

Lewis T. 1827 - 5-2-1908 - Oliver Cem. row 7 Monroe Twp.
Civil War veteran

OLD JAMES RUSH

on Barren Co., Ky. Tax List 1800

B. _____

D. _____

Children:

Benjamin Rush

B. 16 July 1782

D. 9 October 1843 married Rachel Springer

Joshua Rush

B. _____

D. _____

*from Barren Co., Ky. Marriages
married Elizabeth Springer 1817*

There isn't any trace of Old Joshua Rush anywhere I can find as far as the dates of his birth or death is concerned. The old family record sheet that had this family record on it was burned, but a few older people had seen the names and dates but couldn't remember the dates and names. It was dated they said somewhere in the 17th Century. His brother Benjamin Rush is the one that married Ezekiel Springer's daughter, Rachel, in the latter part of the 17th century or first of 18th century.

Perhaps the Old James listed at top of page is the father of our Benjamin as I have often heard the older people talk about him and they say Benjamin was his son. I'm not sure as there isn't any dates to go by. You will notice on another sheet where I have listed a William Rush as the father of Benjamin Rush with 3 ??? marks, as there is no dates of either William and the Old James. You read what I have copied on William and James. It's mostly information gathered from older people. I believe when we find the father of Benjamin and Joshua Rush, his name will be James Rush from Virginia, perhaps from Pa., Va., N. C., on into Kentucky when Kentucky was Virginia County. The Old Bible Record that I copied Benjamin's record from states plainly he was born July 16, 1782, and died October 9, 1843. I copied his name also his wife Rachel and their children as they were listed in the old bible. If they are wrong I'm not guilty of the error. I just copied them as they were written down. His wife Rachel Springer Rush was born April 26, 1786, and died March 17, 1876. The thing to do is to try to find if James or William Rush--one or the other--could be Benjamin's father. If we can find that for certain that will connect the record, I believe. I'm afraid this is all I can help you unless I run up more old records on the Rush Generation.

Information from Reed Rush, Middlesboro, Kentucky
October 1, 1964

WILLIAM RUSH

B. _____
D. _____

Was probably born in Virginia.

(Grandmother Rush used to talk about the Old William Rush from Virginia--said he was the father of Benjamin, Joshua and perhaps others. I was real young when she would talk about the Old William and the old James. I always heard that my father James Thomas Rush was named for this Old James. There is a mix-up along the line some place.)

Sons:

Benjamin Rush

Joshua Rush

William Rush is the oldest Rush I can find any record of. There aren't any dates to show when he came to Kentucky. There aren't any dates of his birth or death. Can't say how old he was at the time of his settling in Kentucky. There isn't any record of who he married, and if he had any other children but Benjamin and Joshua Rush. The records have long been destroyed. A number of older people have told me there used to be a family record of old William Rush and his immediate family. The strongest evidence pointing to the relationship to our side of the house is the Rush names handed down through each generation--down to my father James Thomas Rush. What information I gathered on William claims he was in Kentucky sometime in the 17th century. I don't know when he died or where he was buried. I don't know who he married. The above I picked up years ago from hearing the older ones talk.

Information from Reed Rush, Middlesboro, Kentucky
October 1, 1964

OLD JAMES RUSH

No birth date or date of death and no information as to who he married. He was the father of Big James Rush.

CHILDREN:

1. John Rush
2. Big Jim or James Rush (m. Elizabeth Thompson) (1832)
3. Jerry Rush
4. Joe Rush
5. Jess Rush
6. Tom Rush
7. Hanna Rush (married Milt Gettings)
8. Nancy Rush (married E. T. Hunt)
9. Elizabeth Rush

I do know that Nancy Rush married E. T. Hunt and lived on the Ride Southwest of Cumberland River on the headwaters of McFarland Creek. His son Billie Hunt ran a grist mill powered by a big water wheel. I used to go to the mill there while Nancy (Rush) Hunt was living. She was 98 or 99 years old then. I was about 10 years old; that would set her date of birth around 1801. Grandmother said she was a sister of Old Benjamin Rush. Sounds about right. I'm now 74 years old.

Information from Reed Rush, Middlesboro, Kentucky
October 1, 1964

BIG JAMES RUSH

B. _____
D. _____

Married Elizabeth Thompson

CHILDREN:

1. John Rush B. _____ D. _____
 m. Miss _____ Perdue (1st)
 B. _____ D. _____
 m. Jane Grimsley (2nd)
 B. _____ D. _____
 m. Miss _____ Casteel (3rd)
2. Lige Rush B. _____ D. _____
 m. Miss _____ Tooley
3. Nellie Rush B. _____ D. _____
 m. Joel Moore
4. Lucy Rush B. _____ D. _____
 m. Jim Mat Spears
5. Bert Rush B. _____ D. _____

Nellie Moore or Nellie Rush was 1st cousin of my father, James T. Rush. They were young people together. My father was b. 1854. Jim Mat Spear and Lucy lived close to Hestand, Kentucky. Lige Rush lived on Sulphur Creek, also east of Tompkinsville, Kentucky, about 7 1/2 miles. The old Rush Point School House was named for the Rush tribe that lived in Monroe County near Tompkinsville. A school house is still there--not the old long one that they all went to school what little they went.

Information from Reed Rush, Middlesboro, Kentucky
October 1, 1964

COPY

207 - E. 8th Street
Davis, California
December 7, 1966

Helen Spore
Kildare, Oklahoma

Dear Helen Spore:

I am Mrs. Elsa Brooke's sister, who sent me your letter, as I am the genealogist in the family.

Some years ago while working on my mother's family I contacted Mrs. Cap Harlan. My mother was Sarah Elswick Thompson and her grandmother was Mary Rush-Thompson-Simpson-Bushong.

It was only in connection with the Thompson family that I have a few notes on the Rush family.

From the records you sent me it looks as if James Rush who came from Virginia to Kentucky in early days, was the father of Benjamin-James-William. I believe that James Rush the father of these three sons came from Washington Co., S.W. Virginia with the Thompsons and Simpsons who were all related by marriage.

Rodden Thompson, son of James and Lydia Elswick Thompson, was born 1769 in S. W. Virginia. He left Washington Co., Va. about 1799 and went to Kentucky where he had a grant of land in Monroe Co., Ky. 1799.

James Rush settled 2 miles east of Tompkinsville, Monroe Co., Ky, and Rodden Thompson and Henry Simpson were near neighbors. These three families intermarried in Kentucky also.

I suspect that James Rush and wife Molly Simpson? came to Kentucky from Washington Co., Va. when their children were young. This is the way I reconstruct your data:

James Rush b ca 1760 - m.
Molly(Simpson)? ca 1781

1. Benjamin b. 1782 - Va. m Rachael Springer 1803
2. Sarah b 1784 - m Joel Nelson 1801
3. Lidia b 1790 - m Jesse Temple 1807
6. James b 1792 - m Jemima (Simpson ?) dau of Henry
7. William b 1794 - m Jane Hagen 1814

Benjamin Rush b 1782 - Va. - m. 1803
Rachel Springer b. 1784 - Va.

1. James C. b. 1804 - m Nancy Stevens 1825
2. Ezekiel 1808
3. Martha 1810 - m. Elswick Thompson 1837
4. daughter 1812 m John Eastend ?
5. Hiram C. 1818 m Esther Cosha - Ruthie Litcock 1851
6. Benjamin 1823
7. Rachael 1830
8. Isaac 1832 m Priscilla Moore 1855

Betsy Whitlaw 1830

James Rush b 1792 - Va. m 1st wife 1811
had William b. 1812 - m. Parthema - Jennie b. 1814 m Harriet
Holloway 1852

James Rush b 1792 - Va. m ca 1815 - 2nd wife
Jemima Simpson ? b. 1800 - da. of Henry

- sns Benjamin
no
1. Joshua b 1820 - m W.E.
 2. Aaron 1826 m Nancy Ann Hamner 1858 1847
 3. James Jr. 1832 - m Elizabeth Thompson 1857 dau of Rodden
 4. Elizabeth 1834)
 5. Jeremiah 1834)
 6. Joseph 1836
 7. Japs 1840
 8. Thomas 1843

William Rush b. 1794 - Va. m 1814
Jane Eagen "Jenny" m 1814 Warren Co. Ky

1. Mary b. 1815 m W. Thompson - Jacob Simpson - George Rushong
2. William Jr. 1817
3. Jemima 1819 m Wm. Pennington
4. Benjamin 1821
5. Margaret 1822 m Henry Baxter
6. Ann 1828 m John Leister - Ann died 1856 - age 28
7. Rachael 1829 m Stanford Leister
8. John H. 1831 m Elizabeth S. Martin 1852
9. George 1832
10. Sarah 1835 m _____ Featy
11. Delilah 1837
12. Hewlett 1842
13. Elizabeth 1843 - m. Joshua Stephens
14. Gerinda 1845)
15. Josephine 1845)
16. Rachael 1850

Henry Simpson b 1769 Va.
Jemima Rush ? sis of James Rush, Sr. m 1789

1. Elizabeth b 1790 - m Rodden Thompson - 2nd wife
2. Jemima 1800 m James Rush, Jr. - 2nd wife
3. Ezekiel 1802
4. John 1806
5. Martha 1810 - m George Bushong - 1st wife
6. Jacob 1816 m Mary Rush - 2nd wife

THOMPSON FAMILY

Rodden Thompson b 1769 - Va. m Elizabeth Simpson b. 1790, Va.

1. Elswick b 1808 m Martha Rush dau of Benjamin Rush
2. Lydia 1810
3. William 1812 - m Mary Rush, dau of William Rush
4. John 1814 m Phoebe Emmett
5. Rodden 1825 m Jane Harlan
6. Jerry 1827
7. Simpson 1829
8. Elizabeth 1832 - m James Rush Jr., son of James & Jemima

1850 - Census - Monroe Co., Ky.

Elswick Thompson - 42 - Ky	(Benjamin Rush - deceased)
Martha 42 - Ky	Rachel Rush 66 - S.C.

1. Benjamin 12
2. Phoebe 10
3. Jesse 8
4. James 6
5. Ezekiel 4
6. Nancy 2
7. Isaac 5 mo.
8. Kennada Hastend 17

1. Benjamin 27 - Ky
2. Rachael 20 "
3. Isaac 18 "
4. John Hastend 12 "

1870 - Census - Monroe Co., Ky.

George Bushong 62	Ky
Mary 52	"

1. Elizabeth Rush 25 "
2. George L. Sartin 4 "

You will notice that both of these families had a Hastend living with them. Probably orphaned children of a close relative.

I think if you will investigate the Rush family in Washington Co., Va. you might find valuable information. In 1777 John Simpson and Jeremiah Rush were in Rev. War. 1791 George Simpson and Jeremiah Rush bought lots in Abingdon, Wash. Co., Va. 1852 James - Elizabeth - Jeremiah Rush, Sr. were members of Spring Creek Presbyterian Church - Washington Co., Va.

I hope this information will give you a new lead in your search.

Yours truly,

Mrs. A. B. Domoneske

References

History of S.W. Virginia 1777 - 1870

Washington County by Summers

Page 236 - Among the Men in expedition against the Cherokee
Indians - John Simpson - Jeremiah Rush - August 1, 1776

1791 - Washington County, S.W. Virginia - George Simpson and
Jeremiah Rush bought lots in Abingdon, Wash. Co., Va.

1852 - James Rush - Elizabeth Rush - Jeremiah Rush sr were
members of Spring Creek Presbyterian Church - Wash. Co., Va.

1889 - David Rush was on town council.

Old Churches and Families of Virginia - by Bishop Meade

P. 434 - 1765 - Resolutions of patriots of Washington Parish -
Westmoreland Co., Virginia after passage of Stamp Act -
signers - Jeremiah Rush was one of signers. Also Samuel -
& Charles - Lawrence and John Augustine Washington were among
the signers.

MONROE COUNTY, KENTUCKY
MARRIAGES

<u>Year</u>		<u>Book</u>	<u>Page</u>
2- 4-1891	Josvah K. Rush to Margarette M. Arnette	2 or 20	234
12-16-1892	Lucy M. Rush to J. M. Spear	3	92
7-24-1907	Herman S. Rush to Emma Wood	8	208
5-27-1916	Bruce Rush to Hocie Ford	11	157
11- 6-1919	J. H. Rush to Mary E. Moore	12	38
10-31-1913	Mollie Rush to Wilbur Redford	9	308
1-15-1915	Eunice Rush to H. B. Tooley	4	44
7-26-1919	Lillian Rush to J. E. Howard	13	79
12-14-1926	Edward Rush to Lana Bybee	18	58
9-29-1930	Granville Rush to Iva Bean	21	91
1-16-1926	Beatrice Rush to Ben McPherson	18	11
4-14-1926	Jane Rush to Herman Bartley	18	28
12-14-1929	Lucy D. Rush to William L. Grierson	20	80
12-23-1929	Maymie Rush to Mosey Furcell	20	87
12- 2-36	Neva Rush to Obie Walden	28	264
7- 3-37	Erilbye Jane Rush to Bransford Cherry	28	376
4-23-39	Charles Rush to Sarah Baskett	29	342
12-31-39	Cyrus Hayden Rush to Odell Davis	30	24
4-24-43	Ola Dane Rush to Guy W. Atkinson	30	440
6-26-43	Dane Rush to Clyde Jackson	30	458

MILL CREEK CEMETERY
(Church established in 1798 - worked over in 1921)
Monroe County, Kentucky
(located near Tompkinsville, Kentucky)

Nancy wife of J. S. Harlan

B. 11-15-1842

D. 4-3-1896 - aged 53 years, 5 mos., 18 days

Martha E. wife of J. E. Rush

B. 10-26-1821

D. 12-10-1891

Infant of J. E. and Margaret Rush

B. & D. 5-1-1892

Joshua Rush

B. 1824

D. 1896

Elizabeth J. wife of J. F. Rush

B. 12-28-1823

D. 6-4-1844

Son of A. J. & M. E. Marshall

B. & D. 7-2-1877

Ellen Marshall

B. 1851

D. 1890

Hester Marshall

B. 1820

D. 1905

Lacey Marshall

B. 1875

D. 1953

G. W. Marshall

Company B

9th Kentucky Infantry

Ben H. Marshall

B. & D. 1816

Iva Marshall

B. 1886

D. 1939

Lou Marshall

B. 1873

D. 1956

Mill Creek Cemetery
Page 2

A. J. Marshall
B. 1846
D. 1926

Permelia Bow Wood
B. 7-26-1842
D. 1-12-1921

Susan Adeline Wood
B. 1-4-190_ (Y)

Ada C. Wood
B. 7-16-1876
D. 12-14-1892

H. B. Sewell
B. 1872
D. 1898

J. C. Pennington
Company A
37th Kentucky Infantry

Nancy Mix
B. 9-15-1827
D. 8-2-1896

Isaac Mix
B. 1-11-1824
D. 1-17-1910

D. B. Mix
B. 12-13-1852
D. 3-7-1924

Jennie Hicks
B. 4-2-1845
D. 6-24-1913

Jno Jackson
Company B
6th Kentucky Cavalry

Harman S. son of Thomas & Levesta Grinestaff
B. 10-8-1894
D. 5-22-1895

X Jere Rush
Company B
9th Kentucky Infantry

Mill Creek Cemetery
Page 3

Pearl Hammer
B. 9-22-1889
D. 2-1-1960

J. T. Hammer
B. 3-24-1856
D. 6-19-1943

Margarette wife of J. T. Hammer
B. 10-9-1858
D. 5-3-1928

MOUNT ZION CEMETERY
MONROE COUNTY, KENTUCKY
NEAR TOMPKINSVILLE, KENTUCKY

Elizabeth wife of E. W. Hammer

B. 1-7-1817

D. 11-29-1879

E. W. Hammer, Sr.

B. 6-21-1816

D. 1-11-1900

Mary wife of E. W. Hammer

B. 4-12-1845

D. 4-17-1890

E. W. Hammer, Jr.

B. 5-30-1850

D. 10-15-1886

Mary E. daughter of W. T. H.A.R. Hammer

B. 5-15-1866

D. 10-3-1886, aged 20 yrs., 4 mos. & 18 days

Hester A. R. wife of W. T. Hammer

B. 3-20-1840

D. 5-24-1887 - aged 42 yrs, 2 mos, & 4 days

William T. Hammer

Com Sgt Company K

5 Kentucky Cavalry

Nancy I. Hammer

B. 11-09-1871

D. 11-14-1934

Sallie E. Hammer

B. 3-15-1890

D. 7-15-1939

Joel F. Hammer

B. 4-16-1852

D. 4-7-1914

Rachel C. Hammer

B. 2-25-1858

D. 4-4-1911

Elijah W. Rush

B. 5-20-1863

D. 11-5-1909

Sarah Rush

B. 10-15-1869

D. 12-27-1945

Mount Zion Cemetery
Page 2

James B. Rush
B. 7-19-1889
D. 6-11-1890

William H. Rush
B. 7-10-1888
D. 1-25-1889

Billie L. Hammer
B. 10- 6-1891
D. 5-31-1914

Elijah R. Thompson
B. 8-10-1846
D. 7-14-1924

Rose Anna Thompson
B. 10-25-1853
D. 4- 9-1930

JANE YOKELY CEMETERY
(SHOULD BE KNOWN AS THE RUSH CEMETERY)
MONROE COUNTY, KENTUCKY
Near Tompkinsville, Kentucky

Mary Kirk Rush
B. 1875
D. 1948

William H. Rush
B. 1853
D. 1919

H. C. Rush
Company B
5th Kentucky Cavalry

Rutha Pitcock wife of Hiram C. Rush
B. 10-25-1828
D. 4-27-1911

Infant son of H.C. & Ruth Rush
B. Oct. 1853
D. Aug. 8, 1857

Becky A. Rush
B. 8-8-1857
D. 8-31-1891

Martha Rush
B. 4-18-1863
D. 8-17-1897

James T. Rush
B. 3-12-1854
D. 2-24-1901

Eunice E. Rush
B. 7-18-1877
D. 1-20-1953

Ryburne Lester son of Isaac and Villeta Moore Rush
B. 9-3-1892
D. 9-17-1892

Meta infant daughter of Isaac and Villeta Moore Rush
B. 5-25-1893
D. 5-26-1893

Ethel Rush
B. 9-12-1887
D. 9-13-1887

Mary E. wife of Isaac Rush - son of Hiram C.
B. 11-9-1862
D. 4-15-1890 and Infant babe Charlie

Jane Yokely Cemetery
Page 2

Nannie E. Marshal

B. 4-16-1878

D. 1-4-1908

James B. Marshal

B. 12-15-1879

D. 4-9-1964

Melvin Joe Marshal (Melvina)?

B. 12-3-1884

D. 7-11-1959

Ruby daughter of L. R. & Lena Rush

B. 11-17-1901

D. 4-11-1909

Infant daughter of L. R. & Lena Rush

B & D April 29, 1900

Harriet Rush

B. 9-23-1842

D. 4-27-1884

Benjamin Rush

B. 12-24-1822

D. 3-2-1898

James Thompson

B. 1-20-1844

D. 4-1-1903

son of Martha Rush &
Elizabeth Thompson

Nancy Thompson

B. 10-2-1855

D. 1-31-1900

BARREN COUNTY, KENTUCKY

<u>Date</u>	<u>Grantee</u>	<u>Grantor</u>	<u>Book</u>	<u>Page</u>	
1811	Jno Rush	Philip Watler	B	441	15 A Barren Cr
1811	Jas Rush	Philip Mulkey	C	180	100 A Coles Cr
1833	James C. Rush	Octavia Pickery Byerta M	184	100	A Clay Lick
1840	James Rush	Octavia Pickering et al	Q 141	200	A Clay Lick
1890	Myers Rush et al	W. T. Anderson	31	36	Int W.A. Lyons Lee
1913	G. W. Rush	Jas E. Gray et al	61	610	5 A Barren Co.
1929	Arthur & Allie Rush	E.L. Lesenterry et al	87	298	Lot at Glasgow

<u>Date</u>	<u>Grantor</u>	<u>Grantee</u>			
1811	Jno Rush	Wm Watler	D	438	Barren R
1859	Elizabeth Rush et al	Harriet L. Pace	1	558	Little Barren R
1908	Francis B. Rush	Jno F. Elliott	55	328	66 A Barren Cr
1911	Ada & Bruce Rush	Chas M. Galsom	59	565	87 A Beaver Cr
1927	Arthur & Alice Rush	J U Rogers	85	130	36 A Barren Co
1930	Grace B. Rush et al	J. B. Hatcher & Co	88	309	Lot at Cave City

BARREN COUNTY, KENTUCKY
MARRIAGES
1793 - 1933
MEN

<u>Year</u>	<u>Groom</u>	<u>Bride</u>	<u>Book</u>	<u>Page</u>	<u>File</u>
1803	Benjamin Rush	Rachel Springer			1
1877	G. W. Rush	Josephine Price	17	145	17
1909	James Rush	Lovie Archer	41	102	32
1830	James C. Rush	Betsy Whitlow			5
1817	Joshua Rush	Elizabeth Springer			2
1814	William Rush	Jenny Hagan			1
1916	Rufus Rush	Mary Foster	48	242	38

WOMEN

<u>Year</u>	<u>Bride</u>	<u>Groom</u>	<u>Book</u>	<u>Page</u>	<u>File</u>
1927	Aline Rush	Buford Frazier	67	36	49
1878	Amanda Rush	James Steen	18	4	17
1883	Amanda Rush	John W. Johnson	21	456	20
1929	Elizabeth Rush	J. A. Abner	69	48	51
1876	Elvira Rush	David Batman	17	72	-
1807	Liddia Rush	Wm. Temple			1
1801	Sarah Rush	Joel Nelson			1

Kildare, Oklahoma
December 26, 1966

Dear Florence, Milton, Reed and Loren:

For quite some time I had thought I'd sent you the "Springer" information and then run across it but have been so busy with Christmas notes and letters. Had this ready to send on to you in June and at that time sighted a tornado which looked as if it were this side of Blackwell and when it seemed to remain there, finally decided I'd better carry some things to the basement. All my genealogy information was the first to go and will have to admit that I had it scattered around pretty much and then it was quite a while before I got it back upstairs and didn't realize that I already hadn't sent it.

My brother and I went to Kentucky this summer and did some checking there but not enough time to do near enough. There were still so many things that I wanted to do. Didn't check at the cemetery in Tompkinsville - did check at the old cemetery. Also wanted to check at Fountain Run where a good many of the older Hagen's were buried. Also wanted to check with the widow of Floyd Walden as she or rather Floyd was a descendant of William Rush but didn't get that done. Kept reminding myself that it was Sidney's vacation, too. Now will need to go back.

While there managed to hunt up Mrs. Cap Harlan. No one ever told me but she was a Rush descendant, too. I finally asked her if she wasn't as she looked so much like great Aunt Julia. Sure 'nough she was. Milton, you gave me her name as did one of the Combs at Winfield.

We checked at Glasgow, Warren County, and found older records there but as you all know the court house at Tompkinsville was burned in 1861-2 when Morgan made all those raids during the Civil War and burned the 22 court houses. Also the court house in the county east of Monroe was burned. Old land Grant records indicated that a John Rush resided there or rather received land grants there. Found that he had received a land grant in Warren County in 1811 as did James Rush. We know that James Rush was there in 1799 and can't understand why he hadn't received a land grant before 1811. Of course, before that time they were under Greene County but in view of the information from Mrs. Domonoske, believe that they must have lived in Washington County, Virginia, just prior to moving to Kentucky.

Mrs. Cap Harlan gave me her sister's name, that is, Mrs. Domonoske's sister's name, and wrote her and am sending you a copy of her letter. So guess that we are all interested

in the Simpson and Thompson families. This Mary Rush Thompson Simpson Bushong was a brother of John Hagen Rush, I mean sister.

Had planned on going to Abdingdon, Washington Co., Va. this fall on vacation and do some checking on my Allen-Summers line but plans fell through at the last moment. Wouldn't I have been surprised to have found our Rush family there?

It seemed as though I had lots more to tell you or ask you and would think of it every now and then and now can't seem to think what it was. You will notice that Mrs. Bomonoske had Aaron Rush under James Rush's family. I had written asking where she got her information. The astounding thing was that William had 16 children.

Milton, would Dan Rush remember where in Illinois that this William Rush might have migrated to? Evidently, he moved with some of his children for didn't find them on any census reports, for instance, William Jr. Hazel Imel had said that he lived to be over 100 years of age.

Florence, I didn't know whether you were accumulating information, too, or not.

Can't wait until next summer when I can go back to Virginia and, yes, stop in again at Tompkinsville for it will just be 11 miles off the road.

Must close for now.

Sincerely,

Helen Spore

Mrs. Florence Patteson
Cedar Vale, Kansas 67024

Mr. Milton Rush
302 State Street
Cedar Vale, Kansas 67024

Mr. Reed Rush
Box 649
Middlesboro, Kentucky 40965

Mr. Loren Elliott
3119 Vilura Parkway
Des Moines, Iowa 50310

JAMES C. RUSH

B. 18 May 1804

D. No date

James C. Rush was the father of Capt. Peter Stevens Rush. James C. Rush was the son of Benjamin and Rachael (Springer) Rush. Capt. Peter Rush lived in Cumberland County, Kentucky, then Lee, Metcalf Co., Ky., and died there. I used to know his children and grandchildren when they lived in or near the town of Edmonton, Kentucky. Haven't seen any of them for years.

I understand some of Peter Grant children and gr-grand-children live in Metcalf County, close to Edmonton, Kentucky.

Information given to Milton Rush, Cedar Vale, Kansas, by
Reed Rush, Middlesboro, Kentucky.

September 1964

James Thomas Rush B. 12 Nov. 1854 D. 24 February 1901
Eunice Matilda Arterberry B. 8 July 1867 D. No date
Father James Harvey Arterberry - his grandfather was Harvey John

CHILDREN:

Reed Fleming Rush (Middlesboro) B. 14 Aug. 1890 still living

Raymond Edward Rush B. 27 Sept. 1891 D. 27 July 1964

James Thomas Rush is a son of Hiram C. and Ruth Pittcock Rush.
James Thomas Rush, grandson of Benjamin and Rachael Rush,
lived at Bales Kentucky; also had a country store there and
sold merchandise while he lived. He is buried in the Rush
graveyard on the Sam Joe Mars farm east of Tompkinsville,
Kentucky-- 2 1/2 miles.

Information given to Milton Rush, Cedar Vale, Kansas, by
Reed Rush, Middlesboro, Kentucky.

September 1964

OLD ISAAC C. RUSH and his wife (Brilla Moore) Rush were married at John W. Moores by Elder Wm. Chism, witnessed by Elzwick Thompson and Josh K. Rush.

CHILDREN:

- | | | |
|--------------------|-----------------------------|------------------|
| 1. Lemuel M. Rush | B. 26 Aug. 1852 | D. November 1857 |
| 2. Elzwick T. Rush | B. 23 Feb. 1854 | D. No date |
| 3. Lucettie Rush | B. 11 May 1856 | D. No date |
| 4. Levi S. Rush | B. 30 Oct. 1858 | D. November 1861 |
| 5. Cyrus H. Rush | B. 31 March 1861 | D. No date |
| 6. John E. Rush | B. 22 April 1864 | D. No date |
| 7. Newton Rush | B. 21 April 1869 | D. No date |
| 8. George A. Rush | B. 21 April 1870?
(1850) | D. 24 Aug. 1893 |
| 9. Martha Rush | B. 15 Dec. 1873 | D. No date |

Isaac C. Rush	B. 13 February 1832	D. 15 March 1899 - 67 yr
Brilla (Moore) Rush	B. _____	D. 15 March 1900 - 70 yrs.

They worshiped at Old Mill Creek Church; also the Old Mulkey Church out from Tompkinsville a short distance.

Information given to Milton Rush, Cedar Vale, Kansas, by Reed Rush, Middlesboro, Kentucky.

September 1964

MARTHA RUSH B. 3 September 1808 D. No date of death
 Elswick Thompson B. 18 April 1808 D. 3 October 1887

CHILDREN:

Benjamin Thompson	B. 10 December 1837	D. 11 April 1866
Nancy Thompson	B. 8 December 1839	D. No date
Jessie Thompson	B. 15 November 1842	D. 12 December 1862
Jim Thompson	B. 20 January 1844	D. No date / April-1903
Elswick Thompson	B. 2 January 1846	D. No date
Rebecca Thompson	B. 15 November 1847	D. 28 July 1886
Phbeba Thompson	B. No date	D. No date
Isaac Thompson	B. 6 February 1850	D. No date
Mirah Thompson	B. 16 August 1852	D. No date
Martha Thompson (called Patsy)	B. No Date	D. 8 August 1863
William Thompson	B. No date	D. No date

Martha Rush was daughter of Benjamin Rush and Rachel (Springer) Rush. Martha married Elswick Thompson and they lived on Big Sulphur Creek about 4 1/2 miles from Tompkinsville, Kentucky--that is east of Tompkinsville, Kentucky.

Information given to Milston Rush, Cedar Vale, Kansas, by
 Reed Rush, Middlesboro, Kentucky.

September 1964

Dec. 29, 1965

DANIEL H. RUSH

DANIEL H. RUSH, who has been a resident of Cowley County, Kansas, since the fall of 1870, is located in Cedar town, in sec. 16, twp. 35, range 8, east. Mr. Rush was born in Monroe County, Kentucky, October 8, 1849, and is a son of Hiram and Esther (Combs) Rush. The family is of French-German ancestry.

Hiram Rush was born in Kentucky, and lived there all of his life, dying in 1864, aged 50 years. His wife was of Dutch descent, and died before she reached the age of 30 years. She was the mother of three children as follows: Ezekiel, who died in Chautauqua County, Kansas, April 9, 1896; Mary (Carter), of Kentucky; and Daniel H. Rush contracted a second marriage by wedding Ruth Pittcock, who still lives in Kentucky at the age of 72 years. This union resulted in five children: James, of Kentucky; Isaac, of Tennessee; Rebecca (Moore), deceased; and Rachael (Smyers), of Tennessee; and Martha, twins, the latter now deceased.

Daniel H. Rush was reared in Kentucky and lived at home with his step-mother until he reached his majority, when he began to work for himself. He was married on the verge of his removal to Kansas, where he arrived with just five cents in his pocket, which piece he now wears as a watch charm. Accompanied by his father-in-law, Stephen Cable, he drove through from Monroe County, Kentucky, with a team of oxen. Stephen Cable, who had a brother, Hiram, in Anderson County, Kansas, located in Chautauqua County. Upon arriving in the state they camped in Lookout Valley, Cowley County, and this place of encampment, in sec. 20, twp. 34, range 8, east, continued to be Mr. Rush's home for a period of 10 years. He first built a cabin of logs hauled from the gulch, where he now resides. He secured a plow, broke up some land and planted it to corn, having a yield of 40 bushels to the acre. He sold his claim in 1880, to Thomas Richardson of Arkansas City. He marketed his produce at Cedar Vale, then consisting of two houses and some tents. Luke Phelps then kept a 2-room hotel for the accommodation of sawmill hands. The first store was built by O. C. and S. T. Hill. This sawmill, operated by C. R. Pollard, was built by Mr. Russell and brought from Greenwood County to the valley of Otter Creek, not far from Cedar Vale. Mr. Rush, who was an engineer in Kentucky, secured a position as engineer of the 18 horse-power engine at the sawmill. He worked at this for two or three years, and helped to saw lumber for many of the first houses in the locality--principal woods being sycamore, cottonwood, oak, hackberry, and some walnut. In the early days there was plenty of game in this region, and he killed several deer.

In 1880, Mr. Rush purchased, of Mr. Rankes and 'Squire Lynch', his present home in Cedar twp. in sec. 16, twp. 35, range 8, east, a part of the Cherokee Reservation. He has

added to his and now owns $3\frac{1}{2}$ acres, altogether, in Sec. 16. There were about 8 acres broken, and a log cabin built on the Rankins tract. Mr. Rush built a frame house, measuring 14 x 22 feet, in which he lived until his present stone house of one story and with 18 inch walls, was completed in 1892. He cultivates about half of the farm, and raises stock, preferring Shorthorn cattle and Berkshire hogs. He also feeds largely for others. There is an excellent water supply on the farm, furnished by the south fork of Rock Creek, or Wild Cat Branch, which has its source in the flint hills. He also has a good well, 15 feet deep.

Mr. Rush was united in marriage with Sarah Elizabeth Cable, who was born June 19, 1853, and is of Dutch-Irish descent. She is a daughter of Stephen and Rachel (Speer) Cable. Her mother died in 1861, and her father is living at Hewins, Kansas, and was 78 years old on April 2, 1901. They were the parents of four children: Sarah Elizabeth; Bennett, of Chautauqua County, Kansas; Nancy (Bennett), of Galesburg, Illinois; and Payton P. of the same place. She died in Chautauqua County in June 1892, leaving three children: Mary (Moore) who lives on her father's farm; Willis, a resident of Chautauqua County; and Sherman, of Golden, Missouri. Mr. and Mrs. Rush became the parents of eleven children, two of whom died in infancy. The following nine survive: Isaac S. who married Ora Higgins, and is a farmer of Cowley County; William Jefferson, who was born in 1873, and married Mary E. Gregory; Mary E. McBride, who is a teacher in Creek County; as is her husband; Nancy Ellen (Meade) of Cowley County; Daniel H., Jr., of Chautauqua County; Celestia Rachael (Beucy), of Chautauqua County; Rebecca; Charles H.; and Joshua Homer, who attends school. Politically, Mr. Rush and his family are Republicans. He has served on the township board, and has been township treasurer and road overseer. He assisted in the organization of school district No. 142, in 1885, and is a member of its board at the present time. Religiously, he is a Baptist, and attends Lookout Valley Church.

Taken from Biographical Record of Cowley County.
Biographical Sketches of Leading Citizens of Cowley County,
Kansas.

Copied 8-31-63 (Probably written about 1901)

CAPTAIN PETER STEVENS RUSH
Born July 4, 1826

Captain Peter Stevens Rush, one of the prominent farmers and influential citizens of Metcalf County, Kentucky, was born near the mouth of Meshack Creek, Monroe County, Kentucky, July 4, 1826. At the age of 6 years, he moved with his parents to his present residence near the beginning of the late war. He enlisted in Company K 13th Kentucky Volunteer Infantry in the capacity of Captain, he was in the battle of Shilo, where he was twice wounded, once in the neck and once in the shoulder, and besides, was in a large number of minor skirmishes, one was near his home in Monroe County. He was engaged in the service nearly 4 years. His father, James C. Rush, was born in Monroe County May 8, 1804. He was a son of Benjamin and Rachel Rush, born respectively in 1782 and 1786 in Monroe County, Kentucky, and Virginia. Benjamin Rush was a son of James Rush of Virginia who settled at an early date in Cumberland County (now Monroe County) two miles east of Tompkinsville. He was of Welsh descent. James C. Rush was married three times, first May 18, 1825, to Nancy, daughter of Peter and Nancy (Wright) Stevens of Monroe County, Kentucky. They had one son, our subject. His second marriage took place February 23, 1833, to Elizabeth Whitlow of Barren County, Kentucky (now Metcalf County). They had no children. His 3rd marriage was in 1874 to Mrs. Jane (Mize) Bradley. They had no children. Capt. Rush has been twice married, first, May 2, 1842, to Eliza J., daughter of Samuel M. and Milley K. (Kinnaird) Moran. To them were born, Harriet (Reed), Martha (Sparks), Ann F. (Perkins) and Edward H. Rush.

Mrs. Eliza J. Rush died January 27, 1867. His second marriage took place October 17, 1868, to Agnes F., also a daughter of Samuel Moran. To them have been born Flora Y., Milley F., Mary T., Robert M., and Charles R. C. Rush. Capt. Rush had as good educational advantages as were usual in his day but were confined entirely to subscription schools. He started in the race of life without assistance. First engaged in farming, with which he combined teaching, and so these pursuits with industry and economy, he has become the owner with his wife of 300 acres of well improved and productive land. He was for 10 years a constable and is at present in the 10th year of his service as a magistrate and a member of the Court of Claims of Metcalf County, Kentucky. He is a moral man, a believer in the Doctrines of the Christian Church and in politics is a staunch Republican. He is one of the six Republicans who formed the nucleus of the present Republican Party in Metcalf County, and was an elector on the first National Republican ticket.

Robert Rush, his son, used to live in or close to the town of Edmonton, Kentucky, county seat of Metcalf County. My father and mother visited some of them when I was a small boy. Perhaps some of Captain Peter Rush's grandchildren or gr-grandchildren still live there. You could write the Postmaster at Edmonton and ask for information if you care to. Anyway Capt. Peter Rush was a grandson of our Benjamin and Rachel (Springer) Rush. I don't have the date of Captain Peter Rush's death. All of this was copied out of a history and I can't recall the name of History but I think it was a history of Monroe County or perhaps the History of Kentucky by Perrin & Eads. (Information from Reed F. Rush, Middlesboro, Kentucky, October 1964)

CAPT. PETER STEVENS RUSH, one of the prominent, famous and influential citizens of Metcalfe County, was born near the mouth of Meshack's Creek, Monroe County, Kentucky, July 4, 1826.. At the age of six he removed with his parents to his present residence. Near the beginning of the late War he enlisted in Company K, 13th Kentucky Volunteer Infantry, in the capacity of Capt. He was in the battle of Shiloh, where he was twice wounded. One of the skirmishes near his home in Monroe County. He was in the Service nearly four years. His father, James C. Rush, was born in Monroe County, May 8, 1804. He was a son of BENJAMIN AND RACHEL RUSH, born, respectively, in 1782 and 1786 in Monroe County, Kentucky, and in Virginia.

BENJAMIN RUSH was a son of JAMES RUSH, of Virginia, who settled at an early day in Cumberland County (now Monroe), two miles east of Tompkinsville. He was of Welsh descent.

JAMES C. RUSH married 1st Nancy Wright, daughter of Peter and Nancy (Wright) Stevens, of Monroe Co., Ky. They married May 18, 1825. They had one son: Capt. Peter Stevens Rush.

James C. Rush married 2nd: Elizabeth Whitlow of Barren County, Ky. - now Metcalfe - They married Feb. 23, 1823 - They had no children.

James C. Rush married 3rd: Mrs. Jane (Mize) Bradley in 1784 - no children.

(N.B. You will note that this article says, "James C. Rush was born in Monroe County, in 1804, and that he was a son of Benjamin and Rachel Rush who were born in 1782 and 1789 in Monroe County, Ky., and in Va. I rather doubt this statement as to him being born in Kentucky in 1782 - tho he could have been - but there were few people who were in Ky., at that date. This meant his wife was born in Virginia in 1786 so I believe both could have been born in Va. You will also note there were several references to counties in Ky., and I checked every one of them for some information.)

HISTORY OF KENTUCKY BY PERRIN - 1886 - Monroe County (Page 788)

ISAAC RUSH was born Feb. 26, 1856, in the southern part of Monroe County, Ky., where he grew to manhood and has always resided. His father, Hiram C. Rush, also a native of Monroe Co. was born in 1818; was a Soldier in the Fifth Ky. Federal Cavalry, and died in 1863. He was the son of Benjamin Rush, who died in Monroe County. Hiram C. Rush was twice married: 1st to Easter Combs, and their offspring are Ezekiel; Mary (Carter); Daniel H. After death of first wife he married Rutha L. Pitcock, b. 1828, dau of Thomas Pitcock of Monroe Co. - Children: James T., Isaac, Rebecca A. (Moore), Martha and Rachel (twins). Isaac Rush married Mary E. Crawford at Clementsville, Tenn., 10-25-1885.

(Copied from notes of Hazel Kelly Imel)

VITAL STATISTICS - Found in Frankfort, Kentucky
At the Kentucky State Historical Society.

BIRTHS

Rush, unnamed - Female - B. Feb. 1853 -	Par: Dennis Rush and Harriet Holloway
Rush, Martha - " - B. Jan. 5, 1854 -	Par: Dennis Rush and Harriet Holloway
Rush, unnamed - Male - B. Dec. 1852 -	Par: Hiram Rush and Rutha S. Pitcock
Rush, Anna I. - Female - B. 3-12-1854 -	Par: H. C. Rush and Rutha Pitcock
Rush, Isaac - Male - B. 2-29-1856 -	Par: Hiram Rush and Rutha Pitcock
Rush, unnamed - Female - B. 8-8-1859 -	Par: Hiram Rush and Rutha Pitcock
(Twin) Decd.	
Rush, Rebecca Ann - Female - B. 8-8-1859 -	Par: Hiram C. Rush and Rutha Pitcock
Rush, Lucetta K. - B. May 11, 1856 -	F. Isaac C. Rush M. Brilla Moore
Rush, Lemuel - B. Aug. 26, 1852 -	F. I. C. Rush M. Prella Moore
Rush, John - B. June 3, 1858 -	F. James Rush, Jr. M. Elizabeth Tompson
Rush, Rosetta A. - B. June 1859 -	F. Aaron Rush M. Nancy Ann Hammer
Rush, William T. - B. Nov. 22, 1853 -	F. John H. Rush M. Elizabeth S. Sartin
Rush, Sarah E. - Aug. 16, 1852 -	F. John H. Rush M. Elizabeth S. Sartin
Rush, Mary E. - B. Dec. 16, 1858 -	F. John H. Rush M. Elizabeth S. Sartin
Rush, Letha J. - B. April 29, 1855-6 -	F. John H. Rush M. Elizabeth S. Sartin
Rush, John L. - B. Sept. 5, 1859 -	F. John H. Rush M. Elizabeth S. Sartin

DEATHS

Rush, Lemuel M. - age 5 yrs. - b. Monroe Co. d. Monroe Co.
d. Nov. 11, 1857 - Parents: Isaac C. & Priscilla Rush
Rush, Anna J. - age 26 yrs. - b. Monroe Co.; d. Monroe Co.
Parents: W. and Jane Rush - died Sept. 5, 1854

(N.B. I checked all of these in Monroe County, Ky., hoping I might pick up the older ones when they died and that would give where they were born and their parents but these records were only kept for a ten year period and one only gets the ones who died in this period.)

TAX LIST

MONROE COUNTY, KENTUCKY

1820: Rush, Joshua - 2 whites and 3 Horses
James - 1 Whites " 2 Horses - 123 Acres of land

1821: Rush, William- 1 " 1 " - 100 "
James - 123 "
Joshua - 1 " 1 " - 123 "

1822: Rush, Joshua - 1 " 1 " -
William- 1 " 1 " - 100 A
James, Sr- 1 " 1 " - 123 A
Benjamin- 1 " 1 " - 100 A
James, Jr.-1 " 1 " -

1823: Rush, Benjamin - 100 A
James Jr.
James Sr. - 123 A
Joshua
William - 100 A

1824: Rush, Joshua - 100 A Mill Creek
Benjamin - 100 A
40 A
56 A
William - 100 A
James Jr.
James Sr. - 23 A

1825: Rush, Joshua - 100 A
James Jr.
James Sr. - 23 A
William - 100 A - 14 1/2 A
Benjamin - 194 A

1826: Rush, Joshua - 100 A
William - 100 A, 94 A, 5 A
James S. - 23 A
Benjamin - 100 A, 46 A, 56 A
James C.

1827: Rush, Benjamin - 100 A, 96 A, 136 A
Joshua - 100 A
William - 115 A
James S. - 23 A

1828: Rush, Joshua - 100 A
William - 100 A - 15 A
Ezekiel - 100 A
James C.
Benjamin - 100 A, 46 A, 56 A, 36 A
James J.

1829: Rush, Benjamin - 100 A, 47 A, 43 A, 36 A
William - 100 A, 100 A, 15 A
James Sr. - 25 A
James - 73 A
Ezekiel - 100 A

TAX LIST

Monroe County, Kentucky

1830: Rush, James Jr. - 75 A
Ezekiel - 100 A
William - 100 A - 100 A - 15 A
James Sr. - 23 A
Benj. - 100 A - 47A - 43 A - 36A

1831: Rush, James Sr. - 23 A
Benj. - 100 A - 100A - 36A
James Jr. - 75 A
William - 100 A - 100A - 15A

1833: Rush, William - 123 A - 9 1/4 A
James - 75 A
Benj. - 100 A - 30A - 44A - 56A
Wm. Jr. - --

1834: Rush, Benj. - 100 A - 30A - 44A - 56A
James - 100 A
Wm. Sr. - 50 A - 100A
Dennis - 100 A
Wm. Senr - 123 A

1835: Rush, Benj. - 44-30-56-100-50A - Sulfer Lick Fork
James - 100A
Wm. - 123A Mill Creek
Dennis - 100A
Wm. S. - 50A

1836: Rush, Benj. - 44-30-56-100-50A
James - 75A
Dennis - 100A
Wm. - 50A
Wm. S. - 50A - 35A

1837: Rush, Benj.
Wm.
Wm. S.
James - 75A

1839: Rush, Dennis - 100A
Wm. Sr. - 50A
James - 100A
Benj. - 250A
Wm. - 220A

TAX LIST - CUMBERLAND COUNTY, KY.
1837 - John Rush - 500 Acres Cumberland River.
1833 - No Rushes listed.

 CENSUS OF 1810 - BARREN COUNTY, KENTUCKY
 Rush, Benj. - Males: 2 under 10 yrs; one 26 to 45
 Females: 1 under 10 yrs; one 16 to 26
 John Males: 1 under 10 yrs; one 16 to 26
 Females: 2 under 10 yrs; one 16 to 26
 James Males: 2 ten to 16 yrs; one 26 to 45
 Females: 2 under 10 yrs; one 45 and up

1850 CENSUS
MONROE COUNTY - KENTUCKY

	Age			Born
William Rush	56	Male	Farmer	Virginia
Jane Rush	53	Female		Tennessee
Jenima Rush	31	F		Kentucky
Rachael Rush	21	F		"
John Rush	19	M	Farmer	"
George Rush	18	M		"
Sarah Rush	15	F		"
Delilah Rush	13	F		"
Herbert (?) Rush	8	M		"
Meninda (?) Rush	5	F		"
Elizabeth Rush	7	F		"
Josephine Rush	5	F		"
Rachael Rush	1	F		"
A. J. Lester	26	F		"
Angeline Lester	5	F		"
Hiram C. Rush	31	M	Farmer	Kentucky
Esther Rush	30	F		"
Ezekiel Rush	5	M		Tennessee
Mary Rush	3	F		Kentucky
Daniel Rush	1	M		"
Joshua Rush	29	M	Farmer	Kentucky
M. E. Rush	28	F		"
Nancy Rush	7	F		"
Haden Rush	6	M		"
James Rush	58	M	Farmer	Virginia
Jemina Rush	50	F		Kentucky
James Rush	18	M		"
Elizabeth Rush	16	F		"
Jeremiah Rush	16	M		"
Joseph Rush	12	M		"
Jepe Rush	10	M		"
Thomas Rush	7	M		"
William Rush	38	M	Farmer	Kentucky
Varthena (?) Rush	33	F		"
Martha Rush	15	F		"
Lorenda Rush	13	F		"
Willis Rush	10	M		"
Benjamin Rush	5	M		"
Calvin Rush	6	M		"
Rachael Rush	1	F		"
Stephen Cable	27	M	Farmer	Tennessee
Rachael Cable	27	F		"
Aaron Rush	23	M	Farmer	Kentucky
Nancy Rush	21	F		"
James Rush	1	M		"
Rachael Rush	66	F		South Carolina
Benjamin Rush	27	M	Farmer	Kentucky
Rachael Rush	20	F		"
Isaac Rush	18	M	Farmer	"

1. John Rush B. 1620 B. 1699 m. Susan Lucas
(The Emigrant)
2. William Rush B. 1652 D. 1688
3. James Rush B. 1679 D. 1727 m. Rachael Pert
4. John Rush B. 1712 D. 1751 m. Susan Harvey
5. Benjamin Rush B. 1745 D. 1813 m. Julia Stockton,
Signed Declaration daughter of Richard Stockton
of Independence of Princeton, New Jersey
6. James Rush B. _____ D. _____
7. Benjamin Rush B. 1782 D. 1843
8. Hiram C. Rush B. 1818 D. 1863 m. Ruth Little Pittcock
daughter of James Powell and
Lucetta Pittcock.
9. James T. Rush B. 1854 D. 1901
10. Reed F. Rush B. 1890 Still living
11. Bobby J. Rush B. 1926 " "
12. Robert Darian Rush B. 1941 " "

Above information given to Milton Rush, Cedar Vale, Kansas, by
Reed F. Rush, Middlesboro, Kentucky. September 1964.

I am not ready to accept the above lineage above 6 and 7.
Dr. Benjamin Rush was a very noted personality throughout
the Colonies and our Benjamin could have been named in his
honor without being a direct descendant. Loren S. Elliott
Dec. 8, 1965

DENNIS RUSH b. 27 Nov. 1814 d. _____
 Son of Benjamin and Rachael (Springer) Rush
 m. Harriet Holloway b. _____ d. _____
 CHILDREN:

Benjamin Rush b. 1840 d. _____
 m. (1859) Nancy Armintha Chapman b. 30 March 1837 d. 10 Sept. 1898
 (Nancy was residing in Poe Twp., Ringgold Co., Iowa, in 1898)

_____ (female) B. Feb. 1853 d. _____

Martha Rush b. 5 Jan. 1854 d. _____

CHILDREN of Benjamin

Rachael V. b. 1869 d. 1960
 m. Joseph Shultz b. _____ d. 1930

Mary M. b. 7 Sept. 1870 d. 27 Dec. 1944
 (born in Bowling Green, Kentucky)

23 m. Charles E. Tedrow (in Ringgold Co., Ia., 1886)
 b. _____ d. 1916

Daughter--Mrs. Harry Leichti--resident of Des Moines.

*Daughter--Mary (Mrs. Dwight L. Johns)

*Son--Dwight L. Johns

*Mrs. Dwight L. Johns is a next door neighbor of my twin
 sister here in Des Moines, Iowa. Her son, Dwight, is
 about 19 years old and a freshman at Iowa State University
 and trying to compile his family genealogy.

2408 - 26th St. Des Moines
 279-1663

1880 Census Record of Middle Fork Twp., Ringgold Co., Iowa

name	age	occupation	place of birth	father's birthplace	mother's birthplace
Rush, Benj.	40	farmer	Kentucky	Kentucky	Kentucky
Nancy R.	42		"	"	Va.
718 James J.	16	farm laborer	"	"	Kentucky
717 Andrew J.	15		"	"	"
720 Dennis B.	12		"	"	"
721 Rachael V.	11		"	"	"
722 Mary	10		"	"	"
723 Robert L.	8		"	"	"
724 Harriet	7		Tenn.	"	"
725 Aaron	5		Ky.	"	"
726 Ben.	1		Iowa	"	"

Eight of these children were surviving in 1898--James J.
 of Guthrie, Okla.; Robert L.; Aaron; Mrs. Rachael Schultz;
 Mrs. Mary Tedrow; Mrs. A. R. (Harriet) Stark; Andrew J.
 of Blackburn, Okla.; and Dennis B.

Four of these were still living in 1944--Mrs. Schultz
 and Mrs. Stark of Omaha, Nebr.; Aaron Rush of Thermopolis,
 Wyo.; and Robert Rush of Flagstaff, Ariz.

Compiled by L. S. Elliott 1-2-1966

RUSH

William Rush to Virginia 1635
William Rush to Virginia 1650 wife: Anne Gray (daughter of
Sir Francis Gray) See deeds Westmoreland Parents Virginia

William Rush III married Elizabeth _____. He died in Washington
Parish 1707 or 1708.

William IV - died 1735 - Orange Co., Benjamin died 1767 married
Virginia--wife Mary Amy Elkins

These children in Culpepper Co., Va. Benjamin born 1717 d. 1801
3 wives - have more data but
since this is not our line,
I shall not continue. (H. Spores)

William V James Crawford ?
dsp. (1753) dsp. 1788 wife Mary
died as record died in born about
in deeds Culpepper 1730
Co., Va.

Benjamin - wife Rachel
(deed of property of William
& Mary living in Culpepper,
Va., 1756--possibly m. 1754 or 3

Benjamin born 1752
April 10, married 1772
Dorcas Vickery

Moved to North Carolina
never returned
Azeo, Noah, Reuben,
Zebder, Ninevah, Benj.,
Mary, Elizabeth, Mitchell,
Doris, Bathsheba

*Benjamin born
10 Oct 1754 died
Nov. 13, 1831
m. Jemima Thomas
Isabel
Elizabeth
Thomas
Mildred

James ? (Our James)***
Benjamin - born 1782
wife Rachael Springer
William - born 1794 ***
wife Jane Hagan
James - born 1797
Joshua
(Helen S. or someone
has more complete
records of James &
Joshua)

Above information given to Reed Rush by either Hazel Imel or
Julia Rush Kelly and to me by Helen Spores.
**We need proof that he is father of Benjamin, William, James
and Joshua.

***This William is gr. gr. grandfather of Helen Spores.

*I have additional records of this Benjamin obtained from the
National Archives. This family did not leave Culpepper Co.,
Virginia, area. Benjamin served in the Revolutionary War and
his wife lived past her 91st birthday. (Loren S. Elliott)

Richard L. Lawrence
London, England
December 1969

RUSH FAMILY INFORMATION

First U.S. Census 1790 Printed schedules of Rhode Island, South Carolina, Vermont, and Virginia with the 1840 Census of Pensioners of Rev. or Military Services reproduced. Micro-copy No. T-498, Roll No. 3.

South Carolina, Charleston District, Colleton County, St. Johns Parish
P32 DOCTR RUSH, 1 White male 16 years and upward including head of family
3 white females including head of family
22 slaves.

Charleston District, St. Phillips & St. Michael Parish, S.C.
P44 PETER RUSH, 2 White males 16 years and upward including head of family
5 white males 16 and under.
4 white females including head of family
no slaves.

Seventh U.S. Census, 1850: Louisiana, Parishes of Bienville, Bossier, Caddo, Calcasieu, Caldwell, Carroll, Catahoula, Claiborne, and Concordia. Micro-copy No. M-432, Roll No. 230.

Carroll Parish, #161 (Western District Parish of Carroll) Page 59, 28 Aug 50'

ASBERRY W. RUSH, age 29, Planter, born Mississippi, Val of land \$800.
Sarah L W. age 23, born Alabama
Thomas L., Laborer, age 21 born Mississippi
Marian E., age 15 born Mississippi
Isaac, age 8 born Mississippi
Joseph (?) age 4½ born Louisiana
Delana L. (female) a age 2 born Louisiana

State Paper Room of the British Museum Library, London, Eng. the following:

Official Army Register of Volunteer Forces of U.S. Army, 1865-67 (8Vols.)
PP1261, Vol. 3, 13th Kentucky Infantry: CAPTAIN PETER S. RUSH, Resigned
21, June 1862. This regiment was organized at Green River Ky. 20 December
1861 to serve 3 years. It was mustered out 12 January 1865 by reason of
expiration of term of service.

PP1255, Vol. 3: 9th Regiment, Kentucky Infantry was organized at Camp Boyle,
Adair County, Kentucky, 26 November 1861 to serve 3 years. Mustered out
15 December 1864, by reason of Expiration of term of service. JAMES C. RUSH,
Chaplin, resigned 7 November, 1862.

Vol. 7, PP47, Missouri Cavalry, 6th Provisional Reg. Organized Springfield,
Missouri, 1 Nov. 1863, Mustered out 1 July 1865;
JAMES L. RUSH, Major, mustered out 11 September 1864.

PP14, CHARLES W. RUSH, Capt. mustered out 31 Jan. 1865, 3rd Reg. State Milita.

PP87, 6th Reg. Missouri Cavalry; FRANCIS P. RUSH mastered out 27 Jan. 1863.

PP348, Kansas Cavalry, 5th Reg. Leavenworth, Kansas; ALEXANDER RUSH, 1st.
Lt., discharged 9 February 1862.

FAMILY GROUP No. _____ Husband's Full Name Richard Jackson Wootton

This information Obtained From:		Day	Month	Year	City, Town or Place	County or Province, Etc.	State or Country	Add. Info.
---------------------------------	--	-----	-------	------	---------------------	--------------------------	------------------	------------

Birth	Oct. 14, 1869
Chr'd	Jagwell Dearborn Co. Tenn.

Mar. 22 1852. Mason Co. Ky.

Death: March 11, 1903. McDonough, C. J. McDonough, C. J.

Herndon, 7/4/20) R	Serial	Pennington Point Cemetery, Montgomery Co. Ill
	Place of Burial	Graves of 1st, 2nd, 3rd, 4th, 5th, 6th, 7th, 8th, 9th, 10th, 11th, 12th, 13th, 14th, 15th, 16th, 17th, 18th, 19th, 20th, 21st, 22nd, 23rd, 24th, 25th, 26th, 27th, 28th, 29th, 30th, 31st, 32nd, 33rd, 34th, 35th, 36th, 37th, 38th, 39th, 40th, 41st, 42nd, 43rd, 44th, 45th, 46th, 47th, 48th, 49th, 50th, 51st, 52nd, 53rd, 54th, 55th, 56th, 57th, 58th, 59th, 60th, 61st, 62nd, 63rd, 64th, 65th, 66th, 67th, 68th, 69th, 70th, 71st, 72nd, 73rd, 74th, 75th, 76th, 77th, 78th, 79th, 80th, 81st, 82nd, 83rd, 84th, 85th, 86th, 87th, 88th, 89th, 90th, 91st, 92nd, 93rd, 94th, 95th, 96th, 97th, 98th, 99th, 100th, 101st, 102nd, 103rd, 104th, 105th, 106th, 107th, 108th, 109th, 110th, 111th, 112th, 113th, 114th, 115th, 116th, 117th, 118th, 119th, 120th, 121st, 122nd, 123rd, 124th, 125th, 126th, 127th, 128th, 129th, 130th, 131st, 132nd, 133rd, 134th, 135th, 136th, 137th, 138th, 139th, 140th, 141st, 142nd, 143rd, 144th, 145th, 146th, 147th, 148th, 149th, 150th, 151st, 152nd, 153rd, 154th, 155th, 156th, 157th, 158th, 159th, 160th, 161st, 162nd, 163rd, 164th, 165th, 166th, 167th, 168th, 169th, 170th, 171st, 172nd, 173rd, 174th, 175th, 176th, 177th, 178th, 179th, 180th, 181st, 182nd, 183rd, 184th, 185th, 186th, 187th, 188th, 189th, 190th, 191st, 192nd, 193rd, 194th, 195th, 196th, 197th, 198th, 199th, 200th, 201st, 202nd, 203rd, 204th, 205th, 206th, 207th, 208th, 209th, 210th, 211th, 212th, 213th, 214th, 215th, 216th, 217th, 218th, 219th, 220th, 221st, 222nd, 223rd, 224th, 225th, 226th, 227th, 228th, 229th, 230th, 231st, 232nd, 233rd, 234th, 235th, 236th, 237th, 238th, 239th, 240th, 241st, 242nd, 243rd, 244th, 245th, 246th, 247th, 248th, 249th, 250th, 251st, 252nd, 253rd, 254th, 255th, 256th, 257th, 258th, 259th, 260th, 261st, 262nd, 263rd, 264th, 265th, 266th, 267th, 268th, 269th, 270th, 271st, 272nd, 273rd, 274th, 275th, 276th, 277th, 278th, 279th, 280th, 281st, 282nd, 283rd, 284th, 285th, 286th, 287th, 288th, 289th, 290th, 291st, 292nd, 293rd, 294th, 295th, 296th, 297th, 298th, 299th, 300th, 301st, 302nd, 303rd, 304th, 305th, 306th, 307th, 308th, 309th, 310th, 311th, 312th, 313th, 314th, 315th, 316th, 317th, 318th, 319th, 320th, 321st, 322nd, 323rd, 324th, 325th, 326th, 327th, 328th, 329th, 330th, 331st, 332nd, 333rd, 334th, 335th, 336th, 337th, 338th, 339th, 340th, 341st, 342nd, 343rd, 344th, 345th, 346th, 347th, 348th, 349th, 350th, 351st, 352nd, 353rd, 354th, 355th, 356th, 357th, 358th, 359th, 360th, 361st, 362nd, 363rd, 364th, 365th, 366th, 367th, 368th, 369th, 370th, 371st, 372nd, 373rd, 374th, 375th, 376th, 377th, 378th, 379th, 380th, 381st, 382nd, 383rd, 384th, 385th, 386th, 387th, 388th, 389th, 390th, 391st, 392nd, 393rd, 394th, 395th, 396th, 397th, 398th, 399th, 400th, 401st, 402nd, 403rd, 404th, 405th, 406th, 407th, 408th, 409th, 410th, 411th, 412th, 413th, 414th, 415th, 416th, 417th, 418th, 419th, 420th, 421st, 422nd, 423rd, 424th, 425th, 426th, 427th, 428th, 429th, 430th, 431st, 432nd, 433rd, 434th, 435th, 436th, 437th, 438th, 439th, 440th, 441st, 442nd, 443rd, 444th, 445th, 446th, 447th, 448th, 449th, 450th, 451st, 452nd, 453rd, 454th, 455th, 456th, 457th, 458th, 459th, 460th, 461st, 462nd, 463rd, 464th, 465th, 466th, 467th, 468th, 469th, 470th, 471st, 472nd, 473rd, 474th, 475th, 476th, 477th, 478th, 479th, 480th, 481st, 482nd, 483rd, 484th, 485th, 486th, 487th, 488th, 489th, 490th, 491st, 492nd, 493rd, 494th, 495th, 496th, 497th, 498th, 499th, 500th, 501st, 502nd, 503rd, 504th, 505th, 506th, 507th, 508th, 509th, 510th, 511th, 512th, 513th, 514th, 515th, 516th, 517th, 518th, 519th, 520th, 521st, 522nd, 523rd, 524th, 525th, 526th, 527th, 528th, 529th, 530th, 531st, 532nd, 533rd, 534th, 535th, 536th, 537th, 538th, 539th, 540th, 541st, 542nd, 543rd, 544th, 545th, 546th, 547th, 548th, 549th, 550th, 551st, 552nd, 553rd, 554th, 555th, 556th, 557th, 558th, 559th, 560th, 561st, 562nd, 563rd, 564th, 565th, 566th, 567th, 568th, 569th, 570th, 571st, 572nd, 573rd, 574th, 575th, 576th, 577th, 578th, 579th, 580th, 581st, 582nd, 583rd, 584th, 585th, 586th, 587th, 588th, 589th, 590th, 591st, 592nd, 593rd, 594th, 595th, 596th, 597th, 598th, 599th, 600th, 601st, 602nd, 603rd, 604th, 605th, 606th, 607th, 608th, 609th, 610th, 611th, 612th, 613th, 614th, 615th, 616th, 617th, 618th, 619th, 620th, 621st, 622nd, 623rd, 624th, 625th, 626th, 627th, 628th, 629th, 630th, 631st, 632nd, 633rd, 634th, 635th, 636th, 637th, 638th, 639th, 640th, 641st, 642nd, 643rd, 644th, 645th, 646th, 647th, 648th, 649th, 650th, 651st, 652nd, 653rd, 654th, 655th, 656th, 657th, 658th, 659th, 660th, 661st, 662nd, 663rd, 664th, 665th, 666th, 667th, 668th, 669th, 670th, 671st, 672nd, 673rd, 674th, 675th, 676th, 677th, 678th, 679th, 680th, 681st, 682nd, 683rd, 684th, 685th, 686th, 687th, 688th,

Places of Residence *Centerville, Tenn. McComb, Tenn. McComb, Tenn.*
Occupation *Farm mgr.* Church Affiliation *W. P. M. Ch.* Military Rec.

6 MAR 17 1845, 1972

His Father: Edward L. Booth Jan. 1, 1870

Wife's Full Maiden Name *Imogene M. Bonds Hammett*

Wife's Data	Mar. Month Year	City, Town or Place	County, Parish, etc.	State or Country	Address

Received Jan 29, 1933. June 22, 1933. Manned. H. J.

ABE 114 400 000

NO 2424, 3M, 1942	Death	Oct. 1, 1942, Richmond, Me. Buried in point
	Burial	Richmond, Me. Buried in C. L. L.

Compiler _____
Platform _____

A. Address: Occupation of owner: Housewife
Other business: None

City, State _____
Date _____

Date		ID No.		Name		Sex		Age		City, Town or Place		County, State, U.S.		Race or Country	
Children's Names in Full		Children's Dates		Day	Month	Year	City, Town or Place	County, State, U.S.	Race or Country						

44-2386-1852

J. E. Goodson

Full Name of Spouse: _____ Date: Nov. 11, 1853 Place: Macomb Co. Janol.

2	Serial	Birth	1st 20 1951	maison de	7
---	--------	-------	-------------	-----------	---

Mar. 29, 1854. Madison Co. Tenn.

Death Aug. 20, 1946. McDonough Co. Ill.

Curtis David Griffith	Parcel	Edwards Cemetery, Macomb, Ill.
2	15-157	100 1/2 "

3	Birth	Aug. 23, 1857	Macon Co. Tenn.
James Duncan Weston	Mar.		

Full Name of spouse* *James Duncan Wilson* Death *April 12, 1891 Macomb Ill. McHenry Co.*

Tommy McGuire Partial Oakwood Cemetery, Waco, Tex.

4	Full name - <u>John H. [unclear]</u>	Birth date - <u>Oct. 24, 1851</u>	Place of birth - <u>Madison Co., Tenn</u>
---	--------------------------------------	-----------------------------------	---

Full Name of Spouse: *William James McMan*
 Date: *Nov. 30 1854*
 Place: *Mason Co. Tenn.*

100-443886-1000

5
6ed. Nov. 10, 1860 Pennington Co., N.C. *Sonchus oleraceus*.

Alderardo, Wootton
Full Name of Spouse* Death 10/20/1910 Danvers, Mass. M.E. and C. Lee

1001 Pennant Point Cemetery, St. Lawrence Co., N.Y.

6	Aug. 22, 1912	Pennington Pond, W.borough Co. Mass.
---	---------------	--------------------------------------

Corneilia Almada Kotten Mar. 1890
 Full name of spouse:

July 9, 1890 Kearney, Nebraska
Pearson & Co. Print Binding Co. Chicago, Ill.

7. Feb. 24, 1865. Pennington Co. N. H. Donough & Co.

<i>Carric Mullin-Wooten</i>	Maid.	<i>60-80, 1905 Pennsylvania Ave., N.E. Wash D.C.</i>
(Full Name of Shipper)		

Death Aug. 12, 1952. Kearney, Nebraska
Burial 1952. Kearney, Nebraska

Age, Sex, etc.	Married, 1840-1841
Birth	May 21 1840, Pennington, Conn. W. Longmire, Jr.

Nora Belle Cotton Mar. 2, 1869

Full Name of Subject: Walter Lee Hearn Date of Birth: Sept. 13, 1942 Hearn, The Hearn family

Wiley Stoddard	Birth	Miller, Nebraska
	Death	Feb. 9, 1923. Pennington, N. H. (Hospice). 36.

Mar. 2, 1873. Purac Road, Santa Fe, N. M. Fr.

Full Name of Spouse: *Edward J. Macomb* Date: *April 9, 1946* Place: *Macomb, Mich. Macomb, Mich.*

Lars Evans Howell, Bond Observed Cemetery, Madison, La. M^{rs} Joseph
1. Dir. A M^{rs} Joseph

11-20-20

Husband's Name - David Evans Newell.

Birth - Nov. 3, 1872 Emmet Twp. Mc Donough Co. Ill.
 Mar. - March 2, 1893 Emmet Twp. Mc Donough Co. Ill.
 Death - Aug. 22, 1927 Macomb, Ill. Mc Donough Co. Ill.
 Burial - Oakwood Cemetery, Macomb, Ill. Mc Donough Co. Ill.
 Places of Residence Emmet Twp. and Macomb, Ill. Ill.
 Occupation Bricklayer Methodist C. Ill.
 His Father - David Newell Mother - Mary Jane Griffith
 Maiden Name

Wife's Maiden Name - Maude Della Peckham

Birth - Feb. 4, 1873 Pennington Point, Mc Donough Co. Ill.
 Mar. - March 2, 1893 Emmet Twp. Mc Donough Co. Ill.
 Death - April 9, 1946 Macomb, Ill. Mc Donough Co. Ill.
 Burial - Oakwood Cemetery, Macomb, Ill. Mc Donough Co. Ill.
 Places of Residence Pennington Point & Macomb, Ill. Ill.
 Occupation - Housewife Methodist
 Her Father - Jeremiah Jackson Wooten
 Her Mother - Margaret Melinda Hammer
 Maiden Name

Children

Ruby Helen Newell	Birth July 14, 1895 Macomb, Ill. Mc Donough Co. Ill. Death Sept. 4, 1902 Macomb, Ill. Mc Donough Co. Ill.
✓ Margaret Ruth Newell	Birth Dec. 1, 1900 Macomb, Ill. Mc Donough Co. Ill.
Clare Marshall Henderson	Mar. April 6, 1924 Burlington, Iowa. Death Burial Residence Macomb, Ill. Easton, Ill. Occupation Housewife Teacher (37 years) Children 1. Charles Ernest Henderson married Elsie Henderson, 2 children, David & Jane 2. David Marshall Henderson
Ernest Ernest Elmer Newell	Birth June 15, 1904 Macomb, Ill. Mc Donough Co. Ill. Mar. Death Nov. 13, 1951 Macomb, Ill. Burial - Oakwood Cemetery, Macomb, Ill.
Mildred Alma Newell	Birth Aug. 26, 1907 Macomb, Ill. Mc Donough Co. Ill.
Roy Adolph Lindberg	Mar. May 13, 1929 Virginia, Ill. Death May 24, 1964 San Diego, California Burial - Oakwood Cemetery, Macomb, Ill.

HEADSTONE INSCRIPTIONS
PENNINGTON POINT CEMETARY, McDONOUGH CO. ILL

At gate of Cemetery is a monument inscribed " Pennington Point Methodist Chapel, 1855--1953"

W.C. Hammer, d. Jan 1, 1892, age 60 y, 6 m, 19 d.
Wife, Mary M., d. Sep 3, 1875, aged 41 y, 7 m, 15 dys.
son, Virginia T., d. Aug 17, 1873, age 16 yrs.
dau., Frances M., d. Sep 8, 1859, aged 1 yr, 6 mo.

Z.J. Wootten, b. Oct 14, 1829, d. May 11, 1902
1st wife: Margeret M., d. Oct 1, 1873, age 42 y, 3 Mo., 9 dys.
2nd wife: Sarah J., b. Mar. 17, 1845, d. 1920

James Hervey Hammer, b. June 21, 1840, d. May 22, 1859, age 8 Yrs,-----
G. Washington Hammer, b. Oct 10, 1807, d. Jan (2) 1841, age 33 yrs---
erected by Father, Henry, Brother R.H.(?), Salem, Oregon

Cornelius E. Hammer, d. Nov. 15, 1879, age 24 yrs, 8 mos, 11 dys
Elizabeth 1857--1950

Adjacent: James U. Hammer, d. Sep 18, 1866--25 yrs, 5 mos, 16 dys

J.E.D. Hammer, d. Oct 5, 1889, aged 80 yrs, 5 mos, 7 dys. "Our Father & Mother"

wife: Nancy, d. Oct 2, 1887, age 75 yrs, 7 mos, 14 dys.
S.F. Hammer, d. Aug 15, 1888, age 57 yrs, 6 mos, 12 dys

Josiah Y. Hammer, b. Nov. 14, 1843, d. Apr 25, 1897
Corporal, Co. C- 84th Regiment, Illinois Vol. Infantry
Mary C. Hall, his wife, b. May 16, 1849, d. Nov 28, 1919
on reverse of above monument

Frank E. Harlan, 1864- 1927
wife-Della A.--1869-1924
Aubrey J.-1907-1925

Margaret I Hammer, d. Aug 28, 1879, wife of
George E. Provine, b. Nov 9, 1880, d. Aug 20, 1957

Grace Hammer, b. July 15, 1867, d. May 8, 1890--wife of P.W. Richardson

Jemima H. Hammer, b. Oct 12, 1832, d. Apr 3, 1894--wife of *ob. & available*
D.D. Woods, b. Apr 1, 1827, d., Mar 2, 1902

Eva V. Hammer, d. Feb 12, 1888 age 32 yrs & 3 mos, wife of
Grow Hall, 1855- 1924

Rolf H Hall Aug 12, 1887, Oct 21, 1909
Beryl, dau of Eva & G.H., d. May 26, 1886, age 5 days

R.M. Hammer, Nov 4, 1834--Jan 7, 1895
S.M. Bowler, his wife Jan 10, 1841

Richard M. Hammer, d. Sep 12, 1858, age 40 yrs, 2 mos, 11 dys
wife: Caroline C., d. Aug 21, 1866, age 39 yrs, 10 mos
dau. Sara F. d. Aug 29, 1851, age 3 yrs 13 dys

RECORD BOOK dated 1811, Philadelphia

Page 6

John and Maria Hammer

Edward W. Hammer June 14, 1825

Peter Hammer born 7 Dec. 1824 Tuesday

Elizabeth M., Hammer born Oct. 14, 1825

John Hammer; blacksmith deceased June 10, 1837

Elizabeth Stewart deceased this life 23rd day of May, Friday, 1845

Page 35

Death record on page 933 of this book

Holley H. Hammer was born Oct. the 23, 1916

Richard B. Hammer was born May 31, 1872

Julia G. Hammer June 8, 1876

Mary A. Hammer Aug. 11, 1893

Lien E. May 19, 1895

Clurie N. (male) May 7, 1898

Richard B. Jan. 7, 1900

Granville P. Jan 26, 1902

Lelar C. Nov. 6, 1903

Freeman M. Nov. 21, 1905

Reno R. May 24, 1910

Baby Boy Dec 12, 1915, died Dec 18, 1915

Page 42

Richard N. Hammer born Dec. 11, 1813

Ellen Hammer Oct. 26, 1832

Reno Russell Hammer (M) Floy Belle Ford 21 April 1934

Reno Russell Hammer (B) May 24, 1910

Floy Belle Hammer (B) Aug 23, 1914

Joe Edd Hammer April 14, 1936

Page 172

Lien E. Hammer (M) Alvin R. McMillan 3 Nov, 1912

Alice M. Hammer (M) John L. Foley 3 April, 1913

Mary Iva McMillin (M) Glenn Frank Ziegel 11 Sept. 1943

Glen Frank Ziegel (B) 24 Aug, 1919

Mary Iva Ziegel (B) 24 Sept 1918

Imogene Sue Ziegel (B) 2 June 1946

Louie Hammer (M) Wayne Quener 5 June 1943

Page 172 continued

Elsie Lou Turner (B) 2 July 1944
Lovie Hammer Turner (M) Arnold E. Webb 10 April 1952
Mary Jane Webb (B) 14 April, 1954

Page 220 family record

John L. Foley (B) July 4, 1889
Mary A. Hammer (B) Aug 11, 1893
Logan H. Foley (B) Feb 11, 1914

Page 269 Family Record

Alvin R. Mcmillan (B) Aug 21, 1893
Lein E. Hammer (B) May 19, 1895
Richard D. Mcmillan (B) Feb 14, 1914
Clarence R. .. (B) May 29, 1916
Mary Ivy .. (B) Sept 4, 1918
Alvin R. .. (B) Jan. 14, 1919

Loose scrap of paper put in Bible

Kissiah Malone (B) Wednesday March 14, 1815
Edward W. Hammer (B) Sat. --- 14 of 23

Page 284

Wm. H. Hammer (B) Sept. 3, 1858
R. E. Grinestaff (B) June 14, 1865

Page 340

Wm. H. Hammer
W (H) was born 3 ----, 1858
Richard D. Hammer was 3rd child (B) Dec. 11, 1813 -> (Note page 42 gives
Ellen Hammer (B) Oct. 26, 1832 Richard D. with
same birth date ditto with Ellen)

A loose card (religious) added

Clurie M. Hammer

Mary A. Hammer

Lien E. Hammer

Card (?)

J. G. Hammer

R. B. Hammer

Postal card added addressed to Harlin Foley, We are glad to add to
your Bible in Braille...

Page 641

Ages of Alfred Hammer's children

Hiram Wooten Hammer (B) Dec. 20, 1853

(Thisany) Ellen .. (B) -- -- 11, 1858

Wm. J. Albany (B) Dec (24), 1858

James M. A. (B) no date

Page 677

left hand side of page

Peter Hammer (M) Kissiah Steward April 30, 1809

William Hall (M) Eliza (?) Hammer Dec. 20, (1838) I assume 1838

right hand side of page

Louisa Hall (B) Aug. 7, 1819

E. (H) Hammer (M) Louisa Hall, Sept. 8, 1844, Sunday

Simeon True (M) Sally Hammer Sept. 8, 1844

R. B. Hammer Jr. (M) Julia G. Ford Sept 11, 1892

G. P. Hammer (M) Silvesta D. Daniels Sept. 8, 1923

C or E (?) Hammer (M) Fannie Ford Jan. 11, 1925

Hammer Bible continued

Page 679 continued

Right hand side

Wife's people

Joshiah Stuart died Oct. 19, 18(0)2

Elizabeth (B) Nov. 16, 1819

Edw. and Steward (D) Jan. 2, 1820

John (D) July 25, 1842

Page 834

J. E. Hammer (B) Sept. 3, 1858

W. H. Hammer (B) Sept. 3, 1858

On a Bible Page loose and added

John Emry Hammer (B) Sept 3, 1858

Page 835

Names of Richard and Amy Hammer's children

Date born

Dec. 11, 1801 F. Hammer

April 13, 1806 Catty ..

Oct 10, 1807 Geo. Washington Hammer

April 28, 1809 (I or J) Elknah Hammer

March 25, 1811 Leander Peter Hammer

Dec 3, 1812 William Axley Hammer

Sept. 7, 1814 Peg (Melin) Hammer

June 21, 1816 Elihu Wesley Hammer

?? Richard McCindry Hammer

?? Sarah (An) Hammer

Nov. 9, 1822 (Amy) Melvunea Hammer

Page 840

W. H. Hammer (B) Sept 3, 1858

R. E. Grinestaff (B) June 17, 1863

Page 843, Family record

Richard B. Hammer (B) May 31, 1872

Julia G. (B) June 8, 1876

Mary A. (B) Aug 11, 1893

Lige Ellen (B) May 18, 1895

Cloris N. May 7, 189-

Richard B. Jan 7, 1900

Page 855

Kissiah Malone (D) Mar 14, 1815, Med.

Elija (Heshelton) (B) Dec 15, 1845

Sally Hammethon (D) Aug 22, 1846 age 25 years

Dec 184-(J e b i j a h w n i g h t e)deceased Dec 1846 on this day

Page 863

Lucrecy Malone --1800

Elizabeth Malone (B) Nov. 22, 1802

WM (B) Sept 6, 1804

Baltis Oct. 26, 1806

John Dec 22, 1808

Benjamine Feb. 9, 1811

Lo(is) B Nov. 24, 1814

Peter H. Jan 28, 1817

Amy March 15, 1819

Lurany Sept 27, 1823

HOWARD FILE continued

page 867 - (all have the last name of Hammer. L. H.)
John Hammer (M) Elizabeth Roy Feb. 1838
Wm H Hammer (M) Aug 10, 1839
Mary Turner (M) Mar 22, 1841
Peter Hammer (M) June 22, 1843 (D) July 16, 1844 4th child
March Kiziah (M) April 9, 1845 (D) July 15, 1853
Nancy Ann (M) Jan 16, 1847 5th child

(Note: I believe this John to be the son of old John. I expect to find
Richard H. is the son of old John, a brother to John and to Frederick) L. H.

Page 881 (compare with page 843. L. H.)

Richard B. Hammer (M) May 31, 1872
Julie G. (M) Jan 11, 1876
Mary A. (M) Aug 11, 1893
Clurie W. (M) May 7, --18
Richard B. (M) Jan 7, 1900
Granville P. (M) Jan 26, 1902
Selar (C or E) (M) Nov. 8, 1903

Loose paper insert Ellen Hammer (M) Oct. 26, 1832

Page 857

W. D. Hammer (M) April 2, 1877
G E Hammer (M) May 19, 1895
(Lovie) and Lovie (M) July 29, 1923
R. B. Hammer (M) June 16, 1925
Dick and Julia (M) Oct 7, 1928
Lou Ella Hammer (D) Aug 29, Aug 29, 19--9
W. D. Hammer (D) Dec 18
Dick (D) Nov 2, 1928 age 27 days

Page 858

Endimigand B. Hammer (M) Phebe Tallman July 22, 1836
John W. Hammer (M) March 4, 1831 Friday
Elizabeth Ann (M) July 5, 1832
Peter H. (M) March 30, 1834
Richard Haden (M) 1835
S or L H. Hammer (M) July 20, 1838
Nancy H. (M) 1840
Sarah M. (M) July 5, 1842
Phebe (D) July 27, 1843 on Thurs.
Sarah Ruth (d) Aug. 22, 1843 on Sat.
Nancy Margaret (D) Oct. 1843

Page 838

Freeman M. Hammer (M) Nov. 21, 1905 (M) Margaret Elizabeth Graham, 5, 1943
Clara B. Thompson (M) Jan 22, 1911 (D) Sept 12, 1932
Randall M. Hammer (M) Aug 31, 1932 (D) June 12, 1942

Margaret Elizabeth Hammer (M) Dec 2, 1919 (D) June 2, 1975

Children of Margaret and Freeman

Russell M. Hammer (M) July 3, 1944
Radford P. (M) Jan 23, 1948
Richard M. (M) Nov. 8, 1972
Tara Sue (M) Nov. 7, 1979 (child of Radford and Nakeda. L.H.)

Page 839

Baltis (M) Nov. 28, 1740
Elizabeth McDough (M) July 30, 1742

THE RIDGE RUNNER

Obituaries From the Macomb Journal-1886-1888

Vol. 8

Page 23

Hammer, Nancy, wife of J.E.D. Hammer, died Saturday and was buried Sunday at the Pennington's Point Cemetery. (Later item) She died on October 2nd at Pennington's Point. She was the third child of John and Jemima (Houser) Stewart of Pennington's Point. She was born on 18 February 1812 near Tompkinsville, Monroe County, Kentucky and was married on 15 April 1830. She came with her husband to Pennington's Point in 1834 and they have resided there ever since. She was the mother of 10 children, 7 of whom survive- 4 sons and 3 daughters, along with the husband. She was buried in the Cemetery near her home. (Thursday, 6 October 1887)

HARLAN, William M. died at his home in New Salem twp. on May 22nd, aged about 57 years. He was born in Monroe County, Kentucky, the son of Wesley and Nancy (Greenup) Harlan. As a small boy, he came with his parents to the south-eastern part of McDonough County where he grew up, married, and raised his family and died. His wife was a daughter of Major Stephan Yocum. They had 7 children. The funeral was yesterday with burial in the Pennington's Point Cemetery (Thursday, 24 May 1888)

Kentucky Ancestors--Queries

July 1976: Some Kentuckians who settled in McDonough Co., Ill--pg 9 Hammer James E.D.; b. Tn 1809, son of Richard & Anna (Fisher) Hammer; moved to Monroe Co., KY, 1819; Richard d. there, 1844; Anna d. there, 1854; James m. in Monroe Co. 1821 to Nancy Pennington, dau of Stewart & Jeremiah (Houser) Pennington, to this Co. (McDonough, Ill), 1834.

Vol III Ridgerunner

183. Camdenton, Camden Co., MO: Will of Felix G. Hammer, Sr. dated 1872

48. Hammer, Martha, b. 1838 TN, m. James Overton Britton, Camden Co., MO

Vol VI: Hammer, Ezra, b. VA, M. Kissiah Conner, TN, Hickory, Camden Co., MO

*Note: Top application error
before money to be due to Stewart & Jeremiah (Houser) Pennington*

The Ridge Runners
Obituaries From the Macomb Journal, 1889-1891
Vol. 9

Page 155

PENNINGTON, Richard died at his late residence in New Salem Twp on October 26 1891 aged 76 years. The funeral was yesterday with burial in the cemetery ne where he died. He was born on 24 January 1814 in Monroe County, Kentucky and had lived there with his parents until he was 16 yrs old when the family moved to Pennington's Point, this county. That place was named after this fam In 1834 he married Miss Deliah Shannon, by whom he raised a large family. Hi Grandmother was a sister of the famous Daniel Boone. (Another obit in a later issue): Richard Pennington was born on 24 January 1814 in Monroe Co., Kentucky. He moved with his parents, Stewart and Jemima Pennington to Penning Point, in this county, in November, 1830 settling on what is now known as the old J.E.D. Hammer farm. They were the 2nd white family in New Salem twp. On 30 January 1834 he married Deliah, daughter of Charles and Rachel Shannon. The following November they moved onto their farm where they have since redid They were the parents of 12 childred, 5 sons, and 7 daughters. He died on 26 October, 1891 aged 77 yrs 9m 2d, leaving his wife, 6 daughters and 1 son. The funeral was September 28th [sic] at the Pennington Point M.E. Church with burial in the Pennington Point Cemetery on September 29th [sic] beside his 4 so and 1 daughter who preceded him in death. His surviving children are Elizabe B. Morris of Pennington's Point; Jane C. Jones of Macomb; Mary C. Beghtol of Holdredge, Nebraska; Sarilda A. Wetsel of Good Hope; L. Alice Hendon of Audab Iowa; Ella M. Woolley of Pittsburg, Kansas; and E. Pennington, now of Adair, I but formerly of Albany, Oregon. (Thursday, 29 October and 12 November, 1891)

Page 154

HAMMER, James E.D., an early settler, died at his home in New SaTem twp on October 5, 1889 aged 81 years. He was born on 28 April 1809 in Washington Co Tennessee. When he was 10 yrs old, he moved to Monroe Co., Kentucky and in 1821 was married to Miss Nancy Pennington who died a few years since. In 183 he came west with his family to Illinois. He was the father of 9 children. Burial was Monday in the Pennington Point Cemetery. (Thursday, 10 October, 188

Vol 10

Page 207

HANMER, William Cyrus died at the home of his son-in-law, Frank Oakman on Jan. 1st, 1892 aged 61y. He was born in Tompkinsville, Kentucky where he grew to manhood and was married to Miss Mary Marrs. They moved to Illinois in 1856, settling at Pennington's Point where they lived for several years, and where Mrs. Hammer died about 18y ago. They had 6 children, living-Mrs Oakman; Mrs. R.J. Mills of Chalmers twp; Mrs. Jonathan Jones; Mrs Wilson Miller; and Frank Hammer, all of Pennington's Point; and Henry Hammer of Macqmb. The funeral was Sunday with burial in the 'Point' Cemetery. He was a member of the Method Church. (Thursday, 13 July 1893)

Page 217

Woods, Jemima, wife of Daniel D. Woods, died Tuesday at her residence near Adair aged 61 y 5m. The funeral will be tomorrow with burial in the cemetery near that place. She was born Jemima Hammer in Monroe Co. Kentucky in 1832 a was married in 1854. She has made her home near Adair ever since. She was the mother of 5 children- 4 of whom survive along with her husband, Mrs. W.S. Leig of Kansas; James B. Woods, and Mrs. Austine Pontious of New Salem twp; and Mrs. W.A. Thomas of Kansas City. (Thursday, 5 April 1894)

HAMMER BIBLE continued

Page 339 continued

John Hammer (B) Dec 25, 1762
Elizabeth Hammer (B) Feb. 28, 1765
120- Seltis Hammer (B) Mar 12, 1767
Rich Hammer (B) May 11, 1769
Anthony Hammer (B) Aug 24, 1772
Margaret Hammer (B) Dec 4, 1773
Peter Hammer (B) Aug 1, 1781
120- Ruth Hammer (B) Sept. 7, 1784

Russell M. Hammer and Brenda Sue Gearlds (M) Oct 18, 1963
at Selma, Tenn.

Brenda SI (B) March 26, 1947

Radford P. Hammer (M) Keneda Evelyn Turner, Sept 2, 1976, Glasgow, Ky.
Keneda (B) July 29, 1960
child: Tara Sue (B) Nov. 7, 1979

Page 930

Ages of E. (B or H) Hammer and Louiza (Lor J) Hammer's children

WM. Martin Hammer (B) Nov. 1845 on Fri
Fredith Isabell (B) Dec. 1847
Emory J (B) 1850
Mark D. (B) April 25, 1852
David (C or E) (B) Aug 10, 1854
Hellen M. (B) Dec. 12, 1859

Page 932

Julia G. Hammer (D) Feb 13, 1917 age 40 yrs, 8 mos. 5 ds
Baby Ray .. (D) Dec 14, 1915 age 2 days
Lilas K .. (D) Jan 14, 1919
Mary Alice (D) Aug. 4, 1941
Richard Baker (D) Dec 29, 1940
Randall M. (D) June 1942, son of Freeman
Freeman M. (D) April 24, 1980

Loose paper added

Henas (B, on, ages ?) of Josiah Staurt

Aug. 30 Kissah Starut (B) Aug 30

April 5 Geles Starut (B)

April Lucy Staurt (B)

Dec 10

June 29 Sallal Berry (B) Feb 9

Edward (B) Nov 21

Sarah (B) Oct 21

Alfred (B) June 30, 1889

Page near end by to the Reader

W. F. Hunter (B) Oct 10, 1866

E. G. Hunter (B) April 23, 1875

M. A. Hunter (B) Jan 19, 1891 (D) April 7, 1891

(Mips) Margaret Frazier (D) Jan. 26, 1880 Monday

Grandville Peter Hammer and Silvesta D. Daniels (M) Sept 8, 1923

Grandville Peter (B) Jan 26, 1902

Silvesta D Daniels (B) Mar. 7, 1909

Mary Imogene Hammer (B) March 6, 1927, (D) Apr 13, 1935

BACK COVER

Peter Hammer his Bible Sunday 5 April 1876

HAMMER 1801 continued

Page 939 continued

John Hammer	(B) Dec 25, 1762
Elizabeth Hammer	(B) Feb. 25, 1765
Baltis Hammer	(B) Mar 12, 1767
Rich Hammer	(B) May 11, 1769
Anthony Hammer	(B) Aug 21, 1772
Margaret Hammer	(B) Oct 4, 1779
Peter Hammer	(B) Sep 1, 1781
Ruth Hammer	(B) Sept. 7, 1784

Russell M. Hammer and Brenda Lee Harolds (M) Oct 18, 1963
at Selina, Tenn.

Brenda B. (D) March 26, 1947

Radford P. Hammer (M) Keneda Evelyn Turner, Sept 2, 1978, Glasgow, Ky.
Keneda (B) July 29, 1960
child: Tara Sue (B) Nov. 7, 1979

Page 930

Ages of E. (B or H) Hammer and Louieza (Lor J) Hammer's children

WM. Martin Hammer	(B) Nov. 1845 on Fri
Fredith Isabell	(B) Dec. 1847
Emory J	(B) 1850
Mark D.	(B) April 25, 1852
David (C or E)	(B) Aug 10, 1854
Hellen M.	(B) Dec. 12, 1859

Page 932

Julia G. Hammer	(D) Feb 13, 1917 age 40 yrs, 8 mos. 5 das
Baby Ray ..	(D) Dec 14, 1915 age 2 days
Lilas K ..	(D) Jan 14, 1919
Mary Alice	(D) Aug. 4, 1941
Richard Baker	(D) Dec 29, 1940
Randall M.	(D) June 1942, son of Freeman
Freeman M.	(D) April 24, 1980

Loose paper added

Names (B, on, ages ?) of Josiah Staurt

Aug. 30 Kiscoah Starut (B) Aug 30

April 5 Gelea Starut (B)

April Lucy Staurt (B)

Dec 10

June 29 Selfel Berry (B) Feb 9

Edward (B) Nov 21

Sarah (B) Oct 21

Alfred (B) June 30, 1808

Page near end ly to the Reader

W. F. Hunter (B) Oct 10, 1866

E. G. Hunter (B) April 23, 1875

M. A. Hunter (B) Jan 19, 1891 (D) April 7, 1891

(Mips) Margaret Frazier (D) Jan. 26, 1880 Monday

Grandville Peter Hammer and Silvesta D. Daniels (M) Sept 8, 1923

Grandville Peter (B) Jan 26, 1902

Silvesta D Daniels (B) Mar. 7, 1909

Mary Imogene Hammer (B) March 6, 1927, (D) Apr 13, 1935

BACK COVER

Peter Hammer his Bible Sunday 5 April 1876

HAMMER list continued

page 900

William Hall and Elizabeth's children's ages

Joseph Hall (B) Nov 15, 1839 on Thursday

Peter H. (B) Aug 6, 1842

Sarah or

Sarah H. (B) Jan 9, 1845

Hiram William Hammer (B) Jan 10, 1860

Page 925

Richard B. Hammer (B) 18 the 7th (?)

R.R. (B) May 31, 1878

J. G. Ford (B) June 8, 1876

To the reader: Due to the kindness of Radford and Keneda Hammer who now own the Hammer Family Bible, I copied all of the above information at one sitting that lasted between three and four hours. While there were six or seven other people present who were carrying on a conversation, it was my intent to copy carefully and correctly. I sincerely hope that I accomplished my goal. I made a copy of my work and left it with Radford and Keneda Hammer so they can use it to help other Hammer researchers without damaging the old Bible. All of us who use this material, owe our thanks to Radford and Keneda for their sharing the information and for their time taken from their busy schedules.

Lois Slate Hammer

JOHN RUNK, Sheriff of Hunterdon Co., 1836-39, Member of Congress 1845-47, b. 1791; m. 1811, Emma, dau. of Peter Ten Broeck (by Emma, dau. of Joseph Chamberlain, of Alexandria, Va.), great-grandson of Duck Wesselse Ten Broeck, 4th Mayor of Albany, and d. 1872, having had a son,

PETER TEN BROECK RUNK, b. 1818; m. 1845, Fanny (b. 26 Aug. 1821; d. 1911), dau. of Ambrose Barcroft (see above), and d. 1860, leaving issue,

WILLIAM MENTZ RUNK, of Philadelphia, b. 11 Oct. 1846; m. 1st, 1872, Elizabeth Cogswell (b. 1850; d. 1885), dau. of Marshall Hill, 8th in descent from Peter Hill, who settled at what is now Biddeford, Maine, and by her had issue,

1. LOUIS BARCROFT, of whom we treat.

2. MARSHALL HILL (125, East 63rd St., New York City), b. 17 Oct. 1875; m. 1917, Marie Louise Fairchild.

3. ELIZABETH COGSWELL (999, Prospect Avenue, Hartford, Conn.), b. 12 Nov. 1878; m. 1st, Clarence L. Hall, and 2ndly, Marion B. Phelps, of Hartford, Conn.

He m. 2ndly, 1886, Evelyn Ten Broeck, dau. of William Runk, and d. 1892, having by her had further issue,

3. HARRY TEN BROECK, b. 15 June, 1888; educ. Episcopal Academy, Philadelphia; m. 21 June, 1913, Eva Marie (who d. 1935), dau. of William Leggett Guillaudeau, of New York.

4. EVELYN SEYMOUR, m. 1917, Henry F. Abbott, of Haverford, Pa., and has issue.

5. EDITH HALSEY, m. 1916, J. Thomas Liggett (Twin Oaks, Haverford, Pa.), and has issue.

Residence.—17, West Upsal Street, Mount Airy, Philadelphia. Clubs.—University and Yale (Philadelphia).

RUSH

ARTHUR TEMPLE RUSH, of Jenkinstown, Penna., b. 11 Jan. 1879; m. 17 May, 1904, Ayliffe Malbone, dau. of John J. Borie, of Philadelphia, and has issue,

Richard, b. 25 Feb. 1905; m. 26 July, 1935, Mary Stevens Conover.

Lineage.—JOHN RUSH, of Oxfordshire, who commanded a Troop of Horse in Cromwell's Army, settled in America in the year 1683, b. 1620; m. 8 June, 1648, Susanna Lucas. He settled at Byberry, Penna., in 1683, and d. 1699, having had issue, seven sons and three daus.,

1. WILLIAM, of whom presently.

2. Thomas, b. 7 Nov. 1654; d. 1688.

3. John, b. 1 Mar. 1660; m. and had issue.

4. Francis, b. 8 Feb. 1662; d. in infancy.

5. James, b. 21 July, 1664; d. 24 June, 1671.

6. Joseph, b. 26 Oct. 1666; d.s.p.

7. Edward, b. 27 July, 1670; d.s.p.

1. Elizabeth, b. 16 June, 1649; m. Richard Collet, and had issue.

2. Susanna, b. 26 Dec. 1656; m. John Hart, and had issue.

3. Jane, b. 27 Dec. 1673; m. John Darke, and had issue.

The eldest son,

WILLIAM RUSH, b. 21 July, 1652; m. 1st, in England, Aurelia, and d. at Byberry, 1688, leaving with two daus., Susanna and Elizabeth, a son,

JAMES RUSH, b. 1679; m. Rachel, dau. of Bryan Peart, and d. 16 Mar. 1727, having had issue, five sons and four daus.,

1. JOHN, of whom presently.

2. William, m. Mary Williams, and had issue.

3. Joseph, d. unm. b. 1722.

4. James, b. 1722, 3, d. 1724.

5. Thomas, d. unm. b. 1724.

1. Rachel, d. in infancy.

2. Ann, m. 1st, John Ashmead; 2ndly, Mr. Potts, and had issue.

3. Elizabeth, m. Edward Parry, and had issue.

4. Aurelia, d. in infancy.

His eldest son,

JOHN RUSH, b. at Byberry, 1712; m. Susanna Harvey, and d. in Philadelphia, 26 July, 1751, leaving issue, five sons and two daus.,

1. James, b. 1730; d. 1760.

2. BENJAMIN, of whom presently.

3. Jacob, Judge of the High Court of Errors and Appeals of Pennsylvania 1784-1806, President of Court of Common Pleas of Philadelphia 1806-20, b. 24 Nov. 1747; m. Mary Rench, and d. 5 Jan. 1820, leaving issue, four daus.

4. Stephenson, d. in infancy.

5. John, d. in infancy.

1. Rachel, b. 1741; m. 1st, A. Boyce, and 2ndly, J. Montgomery.

2. Rebecca, b. 1743; m. 1st, Mr. Stamper; 2ndly, Mr. Wallace, and d. 1793.

His second son,

DR. BENJAMIN RUSH, Medical Professor in the Univ. of Pennsylvania, one of the signers of the Declaration of Independence, and Physician and Surgeon General in the Continental Army under Gen. Washington, Member of Congress, b. at Byberry, 24 Dec. 1745; m. 11 Jan. 1776, Julia, dau. of Richard Stockton, of Princeton, N.J., one of the signers of the Declaration of Independence, and d. at Philadelphia, 19 April, 1813, having had issue, eight sons and five daus.,

1. John, b. 17 July, 1777; d.s.p. d. 1857.

2. RICHARD, of whom below. b. 1780.

3. James, b. 15 Mar. 1785; m. Ann Ridgeway, and d.s.p. 26 May, 1869.

4. William, b. 8 Nov. 1787; d. 15 Jan. 1888.

5. Benjamin, b. 3 July, 1789; d. 21 July the same year.

6. Benjamin, b. 18 Feb. 1791; d.s.p. 17 Dec. 1824.

7. Samuel, b. 1 Aug. 1795; m. Nancy Wilmer, and d. 24 Nov. 1859, leaving issue.

8. William, b. 11 May, 1801; m. 18 July, 1827, Elizabeth Fox, dau. of Hugh Roberts, and d. 20 Nov. 1864, leaving issue.

1. Anne Emily, b. 1 Jan. 1779; m. Ross Cuthbert, and d. 27 April, 1850.

2. Susanna, b. 7 Jan. 1782; d. 27 May, 1782.

3. Elizabeth, b. 14 Feb. 1783; d. 2 July, 1783.

4. Mary, b. 16 May, 1784; m. Major Thomas Manners, of the British Army, and d. 2 Nov. 1849, leaving issue.

5. Julia, b. 22 Nov. 1792; m. H. J. Williams, and d.s.p. 1820.

His second son,

RICHARD RUSH, successively Attorney Gen. of Pennsylvania, 1811, Attorney Gen. of the U.S. 1814-17, Minister to the Court of St. James 1817-25, Secretary of the U.S. Treasury 1825-29, and Minister to France 1847-49, b. at Philadelphia, 29 Aug. 1780; m. 29 Aug. 1809, Catherine (who d. 24 March, 1854), dau. of Dr. James Murray, of Annapolis, Maryland, and d. 30 July, 1859, leaving issue, five sons and five daus.,

1. Benjamin, Secretary of U.S. Legation in London 1837-41, b. 23 Jan. 1811; m. Elizabeth, dau. of Dr. William Simpson, of Pittsburgh, and d. 30 June, 1877, leaving issue, two daus.

2. James Murray, b. 10 July, 1813; m. 1st, 28 Jan. 1817, Eugenia Frances, dau. of John Hiester, and widow of William Sheaff, and by her (who d. 3 Dec. 1849) had issue; 2ndly, 29 Nov. 1853, Elizabeth, widow of Lyttelton Dennis, and dau. of L. U. Dennis, and d. 7 Feb. 1862, having had issue.

3. Richard, b. 11 Mar. 1815; d. 29 Oct. 1826.

4. Madison, b. 28 July, 1821; m. Maria Blight, and d.s.p. 20 July, 1856.

5. RICHARD HENRY, of whom presently.

1. Sarah Maynadier, b. 17 Sept. 1817; d. 19 Mar. 1819.

2. Julia, b. 11 Nov. 1818; d. 30 June, 1822.

3. Anna Marie, b. 23 April, 1820; d. unm. 25 Dec. 1837.

4. Sarah Catherine, b. 29 June, 1823; d. unm. 17 July, 1905.

5. Julia Stockton, b. 21 July, 1826; m. 1 June, 1854, John Calvert, and d. 20 Jan. 1858, having had issue, two sons, John and Madison.

His fifth son,

RICHARD HENRY RUSH, served in the Mexican War in U.S. Regular Army, Col. 6th Pennsylvania Vol. Cavalry during the Civil War, b. 14 Jan. 1825; educ. West Point; m. 1st, 4 Feb. 1851, Sarah Anna, dau. of George Blight, and had issue, a son,

1. MURRAY, of whom presently.

He m. 2ndly, 11 Dec. 1856, Susan Bowdoin, dau. of George Y. Yerby, of Northampton Co., Virginia, and d. 17 Oct. 1893, having had by her further issue,

2. Richard Henry, d. in infancy.

3. Madison, b. 3 Nov. 1858; m. 2 Oct. 1884, Catherine Parker, dau. of Robert Costin, and d. 4 Oct. 1923, leaving issue, three daus.,

1. Catherine Elizabeth, b. 7 Oct. 1885.

2. Susan, b. 16 Aug. 1890.

3. Julia Stockton, b. 3 Mar. 1897.

4. Benjamin (West Chester, Chester Co., Penna.; 1600, Arch Street, Philadelphia, Penna., and Philadelphia Club), President of the Insurance Company of North America, holder of various Directorships and Trusteeships, many years President of the Children's Hospital of Philadelphia, b. 28 Nov. 1869; educ. The Episcopal Academy; m. 5 June, 1895, Mary Wheeler, dau. of Charles L. Lockwood and Charlotte, his wife, and has issue, three sons and two daus.,

1. Benjamin, b. 28 Oct. 1898; m. 9 June, 1922, Muriel, dau. of James C. Bishop, and has issue, a son,

2. Benjamin, b. 18 Sept. 1924.

3. Richard Stockton, b. 14 July, 1905; m. 30 June, 1929.

4. Deborah, dau. of John Penn Brock, and has issue,

(1) Richard Stockton, b. 15 Sept. 1931.

(2) Lockwood, b. 13 Dec. 1933.

(3) John, b. 6 Feb. 1937.

5. Alexander, b. 29 Oct. 1910.

1. Charlotte, b. 26 Mar. 1896; m. 1917, John W. Drayton, and has issue,

(1) John Welsh, b. 14 Feb. 1920.

(2) Benjamin Rush, b. 30 June, 1921.

(3) Richard, b. 6 Aug. 1931.

(1) Mary, b. 9 Aug. 1926.

2. Mary, b. 10 Jan. 1900; m. 4 May, 1920, George E. Bartlett, and has issue,

(1) George E., b. 20 April, 1921.

(2) Stockton Rush, b. 31 July, 1922.

1. Charlotte Graham, b. 12 Feb. 1860; m. Edward Dale Toland, of Philadelphia (who d. 1915), son of Robert Toland, and d. 24 Feb. 1934, leaving issue, four sons and one dau.

1. Edward Dale, of Concord, N.H., Litt. B. Princeton, b. 1 Dec. 1856; m. 26 June, 1917, Esther Roberts Howell, dau. of Warner Roberts Howell, of Philadelphia, and has issue.

2. Richard H. R., b. 3 Sept. 1891, m. and is dead.

3. Robert, b. 2 April, 1895.

4. Owen Jones, b. 19 Jan. 1897; m. 1923, Alexandra, dau. of late Clarence W. Dolan, and has issue (see Browns form of Ballymena).

1. Priscilla, b. 19 Sept. 1888; m. Gaspar G. Bacon.

2. Susan, b. 12 July, 1861; m. Cecil Campbell Higgins, and has issue, a son and a dau.,

3. Campbell, b. 23 July, 1888.

4. Celia, b. 16 April, 1890.

5. Julia, b. 15 Dec. 1863.

His eldest son,

MURRAY RUSH, of Philadelphia, lawyer, b. 20 Oct. 1851; m. 4 Jan.

1876, Louisa, dau. of George F. Bowdoin, by his wife, Mary Anne, dau. of Capt. William Graham and Lavina Teakle. He d. 24 Mar. 1908, leaving issue,

1. Murray Blight, Major of Cavalry, United States Army, b. 9 Feb. 1877; m. 1914, Leone, dau. of William Soultte, and d. 1 Oct. 1929.

2. ●ARTHUR TEMPLE, of whom we treat.

3. ●Louis Harold, b. 23 Aug. 1880; m. ●Emily Henry Freeman. 1. ●Alice Bowdoin (Pikes, Eccleston, Maryland), b. 30 Mar. 1884; m. 1st, 26 June, 1906, Julian Stuart Carter, of Baltimore, youngest son of Bernard Carter, LL.D., of Baltimore, Provost of the Univ. of Maryland, and Mary B. Ridgely, his wife, and by him (who d. 20 Sept. 1918) she had issue, one son and three daus.,

1. ●Charles Henry, b. 1910.
1. ●Alice Temple.
2. ●Isabel Gordon.
3. ●Louisa Bowdoin.

She m. 2ndly, Edward H. McKeon.

Residence.—Highland and Wyncote Rds., Jenkintown, Pennsylvania.

RUSSELL

GEORGE OSCAR RUSSELL, of Columbus, Ohio, Professor of Speech Pathology, Ohio State Univ., Director of Speech and Hearing Clinic, Children's Hospital, Columbus; Editor, *Journal of Speech Disorders*, Co-editor of *Archiv f. Sprach u. Stimmlheilkunde*, Berlin, and *Revue de Phoniatry*, of Paris; Research Associate, Carnegie Institute, Washington, D.C.; Committee Member, National Research Council and American Council of Learned Societies, Member of Administrative Council, Accoustical Society of America and American Speech Correction Association, Fellow, American Association for the Advancement of Science, b. 21 Nov. 1890; educ. Columbia Univ., M.A., Ph.D., and post-graduate work at the Universities of Berlin, the Sorbonne and Vienna; m. 21 June, 1917, ●Oertel, dau. of Edward I. Rich, physician, and has issue,

1. ●JANATH, b. 28 Oct. 1918; educ. Wellesley College.
2. ●Robert Rich, b. 3 July, 1933.
1. ●Carol, b. 10 Nov. 1924.

Lineage.—ROBERT RUSSELL emigrated to America ca. 1640, probably from Scotland, and settled in Andover, Massachusetts, where he acquired a considerable estate, called "Scotland Yard." He was b. 1630; m. 6 July, 1659, Mary, dau. of Capt. Thomas Marshall, of Lynn, Mass., and d. 1710, being the first person buried in the old south parish burying yard of Andover, Mass. Of his ten children, the second son,

THOMAS RUSSELL, b. 16 Dec. 1663; m. Phebe Johnson (d. 4 Feb. 1737), and d. 30 Aug. 1731, leaving eleven children, of whom the fourth son,

JOSEPH RUSSELL, b. 1702; m. Hepzibah Eaton, of Reading, and d. 1742, leaving five children. The second son,

THOMAS RUSSELL, of Wilton, New Hampshire, b. 5 June, 1732; m. Bethiah Holt, and d. 30 Mar. 1818, leaving with eleven children, a second son,

DANIEL RUSSELL, of Wilton, b. 7 Nov. 1769; m. 25 Nov. 1794, Elizabeth Dascomb, and d. 3 Jan. 1841, leaving eleven children. The third son,

JOHN FARRINGTON RUSSELL, b. 16 Dec. 1802; m. 3 July, 1831, Mary, dau. of Zebadiah Abbot by his wife, Elizabeth Hale (niece of Nathan Hale, famous for the remark, "I regret that I have but one life to lose for my country"), and by her had issue, four children, of whom the eldest son,

GEORGE HALE RUSSELL, U.S. Army Surgeon, b. 5 Nov. 1833; m. 1866, Mary, dau. of Rev. Rufus Hubbard, and d. 3 June, 1883, leaving a son,

HARRY HALE RUSSELL, the first white child to be born in Cheyenne, Wyoming, Scientist, Counsellor-at-Law, Industrialist, b. 27 Jan. 1869; m. ●Dollie Elizabeth, dau. of Eli McEntire, and d. 2 Feb. 1936, leaving issue,

1. ●GEORGE OSCAR, of whom we treat.
2. ●Ray McEntire, B.A., D.O., Osteopath (*Grosvenor House, Park Lane, London, W.1.*), b. 4 Aug., 1892; m. ●Inez Cameron, opera and concert singer, and has issue,
- Harry, ●Jane and ●Evelyn.
3. ●Harry James, Professor at Miami Univ., b. 5 May, 1895; m. ●Agnes Gardner, and has issue, ●Gardner and ●Erwin.
1. ●Mary Lucile, b. 6 May, 1900; m. ●Edwin Camenish, and has issue, ●Lucile, ●Valene, ●Wyla and ●Kay.
2. ●Nannie Etta, b. 2 June, 1902; m. ●Byron D. Anderson, and has issue, ●Karen, ●Russell, ●Shirley and ●Stephen.
3. ●Susan Edna, b. 2 Jan. 1907; m. ●Viggo Victor.
4. ●Ella Elizabeth, b. 21 Nov. 1908; d. 11 Dec. 1922.

Residence.—1357, Glenn Avenue, Grandview, Columbus, Ohio, U.S.A.

RUTHERFOORD formerly OF GLASGOW

JOHN RUTHERFOORD, of Washington, D.C., Member of the Virginia Legislature, Judge of the 9th Judicial Circuit of Virginia 1915-22, b. 31 Jan. 1861; educ. University of Virginia, LL.B.; m. 19 July, 1927, ●Helen, dau. of Alphonso Mason, and widow of John George Beresford, of Woodhouse Stradbally, Co. Waterford, Ireland.

Lineage.—THOMAS RUTHERFOORD, an Excise Officer at Glasgow, Scotland, m. Janet Meldrum. His son,

THOMAS RUTHERFOORD, of Richmond, Virginia, where he settled in 1783, b. 1766; m. 1790, Sallie (d. 1839), dau. of Geddes Winston, and d. leaving a son,

JOHN RUTHERFOORD, Governor of Virginia, and Member of the Legislature, b. 1792; d. 1876, leaving a son,

JOHN C. RUTHERFOORD, for many years Member of the Legislature of Virginia, educ. University of Virginia, M.A.; m. Ann Seddon, dau. of William H. Roy. He left issue,

1. ●JOHN, of whom we treat.
1. ●Ann Seddon (828, Park Avenue, Richmond, Va.), m.
- Bradley S. Johnson, son of General Bradley T. Johnson, U.S.A., of Maryland, and has issue.
2. ●Helen Coles (916, Park Avenue, Richmond, Va.), m.
- George B. Johnston.

Residences.—1602, 20th Street, N.W., Washington, D.C., and Torcora, Davenport Neck, New Rochelle, New York. Club—Metropolitan (Washington).

RUTHERFURD formerly OF EDGERSTON

MORRIS RUTHERFURD, of Warwick, N.Y., President, The Lehigh and Hudson River Railway Co., Director, Warwick (N.Y.) First National Bank, Trustee, Warwick Savings Bank, b. 31 Dec. 1864; m. 15 Jan. 1891, ●Sarah Christie, dau. of James Russell Christie, of Warwick, N.Y., and has issue,

- JOHN, of New York City, 1st Lieut., 308th Field Artillery, A.E.F., b. 29 June, 1895; educ. Princeton, A.B. (1914); m. May, 1923, ●Emily Clarisse, dau. of Charles de Rham, of New York City, and has issue,
1. ●Barbara, b. 16 Feb. 1924.
2. ●Emily Clarisse, b. 13 Oct. 1925.
3. ●Sally, b. 26 May, 1928.

Lineage.—Sir RICHARD RUTHERFURD was Ambassador to the Court of England in 1398, and in 1400 one of the wardens of the Marches. By his wife, Jane Douglas, he had three sons, of whom the eldest,

JAMES RUTHERFURD, had a charter of the lands of Lethbertshields, and was, with his brother Nicol, appointed guarantor of a treaty with the English in 1449. He was s. by his son,

JAMES RUTHERFURD, who obtained in 1457 a charter of lands to him and his wife, Margaret Erskine, dau. of Lord Erskine. He had a grant from James IV of the lands of Edgerston in 1492, and, shortly after, of the lands of Rutherford and Wells. He had two sons, of whom the elder,

PHILIP RUTHERFURD, m. Elizabeth, dau. of Walter Ker, of Cessford, and had (with a son Richard who d.s.p.), two daus., of whom the younger, Christian, m. James Stuart, and through her the estates of Rutherford and Wells passed to the family of Stewart. On the death of the above Richard, without issue, the lands and barony of Edgerston descended to his uncle, Thomas, male heir of the family. This Thomas was s. by his son,

ROBERT RUTHERFURD, who obtained a confirmation of this descent under the great seal 1550. His son,

THOMAS RUTHERFURD, commonly known as the "Black Laird" of Rutherford, and renowned for the exploits of himself and his nine sons on the borders. His son,

RICHARD RUTHERFURD, of that ilk, m. the granddau. of the Laird of Buccleuch, and had a son,

ROBERT RUTHERFURD, who m. Margaret Riddell, dau. of the Laird of that ilk, and had a son,

JOHN RUTHERFURD, who acted a gallant and distinguished part in the Civil War, and was instrumental in restoring King Charles II. He m. Barbara Abernethy, dau. of the Bishop of Caithness, and had issue, three surviving sons, of whom the second,

THOMAS RUTHERFURD, of Edgerston and Wells, acquired the lands of Bonjedward and Mounthooly, together with the lands of Hunthill and Scraigsburgh, from Robert, Lord Rutherford. He m. Susanna, dau. and heiress of Riddell of Minto, and had issue, a son,

Sir JOHN RUTHERFURD, who s. his father 1720; m. 1st, Elizabeth Cairncross, heiress of the ancient family of Colussie, and by her had nineteen children. Sir John m. 2ndly, 1741, Sarah, sister of Sir Alexander Nisbet, Bt., and had further issue. The sixth son, by his 1st wife, was

WALTER RUTHERFURD, the Founder of this branch of the family in America, left England in 1755, having served as Lieut. in the Royal Scots Guards for eight years. In America he served with the 60th Royal American Regt., attaining the rank of Major, and in the course of his duty received the terms of surrender at Fort Niagara, and the keys of the City at the surrender of Montreal. He was b. 29 Dec. 1723; m. 1758, Catherine, dau. of James Alexander, and widow of James Parker, and d. 1804, leaving issue, an only son,

NOTES OF INTEREST ON RUSHES:

RUSH (English, German, Swis) Dweller Near a clump of rushes; dweller near an elm tree; an excitable person. From the dictionary of names.

Rush, William age 20 sailed on the Mathew of London, to St. Christopher, Barbados 21 May 1635
From Ships Sailing 1600 to 1700.

92 Rush, Franklin Smithwick, b. Thompkinsville, Ky. April 8, 1865. son of John Hagen Rush and Elizabeth Sewell (Sartin) m. Effie May Seymour Dec. 24, 1895 and had one son Edwin Franklin Rush
Home: Craterville Park, Okla. d. April 7, 1933. From: Who was Who in America. Vol. 1. 1897-1942

Franklin Smithwick Rush

* JAMES MURRAY RUSH, son of Hon. Richard Rush, born 16 Jul 1813 in Philadelphia died there 7 Feb. 1872 m. (1st) 28 Jan. 1847 Eugenia Francis (Heister) Shaeff, dau of John Heister of Reading, Penn. and wid. of William Shaeff; m. (2ndly) 29 Nov. 1853 Elizabeth Dennis dau. of Lyttleton Upshur Dennis; Eliz. d. 16 May 1856.

Issue by first marriage

1. Richard b. 28 February 1848 of whom presently

Issue by second marriage

1. Elizabeth Murray b. 26 Jan. 1856 m. 20 Apr. 1872, John Biddle Porter and had issue: 1. Margaret b. 13 June 1883 and 2. Catherine b. 27 January 1885 and 3. Elizabeth b. 3 Sept. 1893.

Richard Rush b. 28 Feb. 1848 was a Captain in the US Navy, m. 10 Jul 1873 Ella Mary Day 2nd dau. of Edgar Burr Day of Catskill on Hudson.

Issue

1. Richard, b. 28 September 1875 d. 21 Nov. 1875
2. Ella Day, b. 1 Nov. 1876 m. 23 September 1905 William Spencer Murray of Annapolis, Maryland

BOOKS ON ~~RUSH~~ FAMILY

- " A Memorial Containing Travels Thru Life or Sundry Incidents in Life of Dr. Benj. Rush, Physician and Citizen" by N.G. Goodman
 - " Benj. Rush, Physician and Citizen" by N. G. Goodman
 - " A Short History of the Rush Family in Penn." (Printed Privately 1905) by J.T. Scharf and Thomas Wescott.
 - "Dictionary of American Biography" Vol. 16 London 1935
 - " A Short History of Rushes" by Louis Alexander Biddle 1905
-

NAME

AGE

DEED

Benjamin Rush (Kendall)-----July 16, 1862-----
Richard Spurgeon (Kendall)-----July 16, 1862-----
Sarah Rush-----Mar. 7, 1862-----Mar. 27, 1896
Honey Melvina Rush-----Feb. 16, 1862-----Mar. 7, 1910
James, Turner Rush-----July 16, 1862-----Mar. 8, 1910
Sarah Elizabeth Rush-----Oct. 1, 1862-----Died in infancy
John R. Rush-----Jan. 1, 1862-----Oct. 25, 1937
Thomas Jefferson Rush-----Nov. 20, 1863-----Died in infancy
Martha Ann Rush-----Sept. 17, 1863-----Oct. 27, 1942
Strastis Marion Rush-----Feb. 23, 1867-----Feb. 19, 1945
Rosetta Alice Rush-----June 5, 1868-----Sept. 17, 1898
Loretta Melvina Rush-----Oct. 4, 1868-----June 20, 1941
Joseph Grant Rush-----Mar. 9, 1868-----Sept. 10, 1937
Ellis Margaret Rush-----July 27, 1868-----Sept. 23, 1932
Emma Ona Rush-----Nov. 17, 1868-----August 1, 1963
Peter Rush-----Aug. 9, 1870-----Jan. 4, 1955
Isaac Rush-----June 23, 1872-----July 18, 1944
Haroldson X May Rush-----Dec. 11, 1874-----Aug. 31, 1958

AARON RUSH, farmer, section 3, Middle Fork Township, was born in Monroe County, Kentucky, Dec. 8, 1826. His parents were Benjamin and Rachel (Springer) Rush, the former a native of Virginia, and the latter of South Carolina. They were married in Kentucky and reared a family of thirteen children; James, Ezekiel, Martha, William, Dennis, Desire, Hiram, Joshua, Benjamin, John, Aaron, Rachel, and Isaac. Aaron was reared on a farm, and obtained his education in the common schools. He was married in Sept., 1847, to Miss Hammer, born in Monroe County, New York, daughter of John and Sarah (Miller) Hammer. In 1849 he removed to Fayette County, Illinois, where he lived for four years, thence to McDonough County, where he resided until the fall of 1865; then came to Ringgold County, locating in Rice Township, where he improved 160 acres of wild land. In 1869 he sold out and purchased his present farm, which has been partially improved. He has 120 acres, consisting largely of bottom lands on the west fork of Grand River, and it is one of the best stock farms in the vicinity, out buildings for stock, a good bearing orchard and small fruits. Mr. and Mrs. Rush are the parents of twelve children; James, John, Martha, Siratus N., Rosetta, Loretta, Josiah Grant, Ella M., Emma O., Peter, Isaac, and Narcissa. The deceased are Sarah, Elizabeth, and Thomas Jefferson. Mr. Rush has been a worthy member of the Methodist Episcopal Church for forty years. Politically he is a Republican and strong Prohibitionist. P.O. Delphos

(This Biographical Sketch appears in the Ringgold County, Iowa, History published in 1887)

DEATH OF MRS. BENJAMIN RUSH

Nancy Armintha Chapman was born March 30, 1837, in Monroe Co., Kentucky, and died Saturday, September 10, 1898, at the home of her daughter, Mrs. C. E. Tedrow of Poe Township, aged 60 years, six months, and 20 days. She was married in 1859 to Benjamin Rush to whom were born ten children, eight of whom survive, as follows: James J. of Guthrie, Okla., Andrew J. of Blackburn, Okla., Dennis B., Robert L., Aaron, Mrs. J. H. Schulze, Mrs. C. E. Tedrow, and Mrs. A. R. Stark. In 1875 she moved with her family to Ringgold County, where she has since resided most of the time in Middle Fork Township. Her fatal illness, ulceration of the stomach, was of two months duration.

The funeral was conducted at 11 o'clock Sunday from the Middle Fork Chapel, by Rev. C. E. Wells. Internment was made in the adjoining cemetery, where lies the remains of Mrs. Rush's two children who have preceded her across the river. Of her living children all but Andrew were present at the funeral.

Mrs. Rush united with the Baptist Church at 16 years of age, and remained a faithful member until death. During her last illness, she bore extreme suffering with never-failing patience. She expressed herself as not only willing but anxious to be at rest with her Maker.

(Copied from the Mt. Ayr News by L. S. Elliott)

According to records of Reed Rush, Benjamin died March 3^{No} of the same year--seems strange that he is not mentioned as to time of death or she not being interned with him. Benjamin was a ^{nephew} brother of my Great Grandfather Aaron. LSE
1900 Soundex shows him Living in Prairie Twp, Fremont Co with Sons Robert & Aaron.

DEATH TAKES OMAHA, 91 (1960)

Last Rites Held for Mrs. Rachael Shultz

Funeral services for Mrs. Rachael Shultz, 91, of 6102 Florence Boulevard, a former teacher and descendant of Benjamin Rush, a signer of the Declaration of Independence, were held Monday at 2:30 p. m. at the Crosby-Kunold Farnam Street Mortuary.

Born in Kentucky, Mrs. Shultz taught school in Ringgold County, Iowa, in the 1890's before her marriage to Joseph Shultz, a farmer.

She lived most of her life near Norfolk, Neb., and in Omaha. Her husband died in 1930. Mrs. Shultz died Friday in a local home for the aged. Survivors include daughters, Mrs. William H. Hansen, Omaha, Mrs. William Felsch, Fremont, Neb.

Mrs. Shultz was the former Rachael V. Rush, daughter of Benjamin and Armenta (Chapman) Rush. Benjamin was the son of Dennis and Harriett Rush--Dennis being the son of Benjamin and Rachael (Springer) Rush.

MRS. TEDROW, 74, DIES IN HOSPITAL

Mrs. Mary M. Tedrow, 74, died early Wednesday at Iowa Methodist hospital, where she was taken six days ago after a heart attack.

Mrs. Tedrow was born in Bowling Green, Ky., Sept. 7, 1870. She had been a resident of Des Moines 48 years. She was married to Charles Edward Tedrow in Ringgold county, Iowa, in 1886. Mr. Tedrow died here in 1916.

Mrs. Tedrow recently had made her home with her son-in-law and daughter, Mr. and Mrs. Harry Leichti, 1545 Sixteenth St. In addition to Mrs. Leichti, she is survived by two sisters, Mrs. Virginia Schultz and Mrs. Harriett Stark, both of Omaha, Neb.; and two brothers, Aaron Rush, Thermopolis, Wyo., and Robert Rush, Flagstaff, Ariz.

(Dec. 27, 1944)

CAPTAIN PETER STEVENS RUSH
Born July 4, 1826

Captain Peter Stevens Rush, one of the prominent farmers and influential citizens of Metcalf County, Kentucky, was born near the mouth of Meshack Creek, Monroe County, Kentucky, July 4, 1826. At the age of 6 years, he moved with his parents to his present residence near the beginning of the late war. He enlisted in Company K 13th Kentucky Volunteer Infantry in the capacity of Captain, he was in the battle of Shilo, where he was twice wounded, once in the neck and once in the shoulder, and besides, was in a large number of minor skirmishes, one was near his home in Monroe County. He was engaged in the service nearly 4 years. His father, James C. Rush, was born in Monroe County May 8, 1804. He was a son of Benjamin and Rachel Rush, born respectively in 1782 and 1786 in Monroe County, Kentucky, and Virginia. Benjamin Rush was a son of James Rush of Virginia who settled at an early date in Cumberland County (now Monroe County) two miles east of Tompkinsville. He was of Welsh descent. James C. Rush was married three times, first May 18, 1825, to Nancy, daughter of Peter and Nancy (Wright) Stevens of Monroe County, Kentucky. They had one son, our subject. His second marriage took place February 23, 1833, to Elizabeth Whitlow of Barren County, Kentucky (now Metcalf County). They had no children. His 3rd marriage was in 1874 to Mrs. Jane (Mize) Bradley. They had no children. Capt. Rush has been twice married, first, May 2, 1842, to Eliza J., daughter of Samuel M. and Milley K. (Kinnaird) Moran. To them were born, Harriet (Reed), Martha (Sparks), Ann F. (Perkins) and Edward H. Rush.

Mrs. Eliza J. Rush died January 27, 1867. His second marriage took place October 17, 1868, to Agnes F., also a daughter of Samuel Moran. To them have been born Flora Y., Milley F., Mary T., Robert M., and Charles R. C. Rush. Capt. Rush had as good educational advantages as were usual in his day but were confined entirely to subscription schools. He started in the race of life without assistance. First engaged in farming, with which he combined teaching, and so these pursuits with industry and economy, he has become the owner with his wife of 300 acres of well improved and productive land. He was for 10 years a constable and is at present in the 10th year of his service as a magistrate and a member of the Court of Claims of Metcalf County, Kentucky. He is a moral man, a believer in the Doctrines of the Christian Church and in politics is a staunch Republican. He is one of the six Republicans who formed the nucleus of the present Republican Party in Metcalf County, and was an elector on the first National Republican ticket.

Robert Rush, his son, used to live in or close to the town of Edmonton, Kentucky, county seat of Metcalf County. My father and mother visited some of them when I was a small boy. Perhaps some of Captain Peter Rush's grandchildren or gr-grandchildren still live there. You could write the Postmaster at Edmonton and ask for information if you care to. Anyway Capt. Peter Rush was a grandson of our Benjamin and Rachel (Springer) Rush. I don't have the date of Captain Peter Rush's death. All of this was copied out of a history and I can't recall the name of History but I think it was a history of Monroe County or perhaps the History of Kentucky by Perrin & Eads. (Information from Reed F. Rush, Middlesboro, Kentucky, October 1964)

BENJAMIN RUSH

BENJAMIN RUSH, born July 16, 1782 in Virginia, Kentucky married RACHAEL (?)
 Died Oct. 9, 1843

SPRINGER, born April 26, 1776, ^{1786 m. Se Carolina} whose father was Christopher Springer, ^{Ezekiel}
 Died March 17, 1876

Trustee of Swede Church in Wilmington, Delaware. Springers Migrated

from Sweden where it is believed they left money in estate, approx. 80 Million

Children:

^{C.}
 James, born May 18, 1804 ⁸ born Monroe Co, Ky.
 m Nancy Stevens May 18, 1825
 2nd m Betsy Willow 1830

¹⁷
 Ezekiel, born September 2, 1806

³
 Martha, born September 2, 1808
 m. Elzwick Thompson

¹⁸⁰¹
 William, born May 16, 1811
 m. Martha (?)

^{Nov. 27}
 Dennis, born March 27, 1814
 m. Harriet Holloway

HISTORY OF RUSHES
BENJAMIN RUSH and RACHAEL SPRINGER children (continued)

page 2

Desire, born June 28, 1816

^{Shitman}
Hiram, born September 25, 1818 ²³ D'nd 1863-4 while soldier Fifth Ky. Co B
1st m. Esther (Easter?) Combs Federal Cavalry
2nd m. Rutha S. Pitcock 1851

¹⁰
Joshua, born December 1, 1820
m. M. E.

^{C.} ^{1823, 24}
Benjamin, born December 24, 1822

^{H.}
John, born December 25, 1824
m. Elizabeth S. Sartin

^{Aug. 27, 1896}
Aaron, born December 8, 1826 Died March 7, 1910
born Monroe Co., Ky. (see attached Aaron Rush for Descendants) ^{didn't receive this}
m. Nancy M. Hammer Sept 1847

¹⁵
Rachael, born October 13, 1829
born Kentucky

^{C.}
Isaac, born February 13, 1832 Died March 3, 1899
m. Priscilla Moore 1855

^{Born 1834}
Jeremiah ^{born 1834}
served Co B 9th Kentucky Inf.

517 Geneva Elaine ^{Baller} Allen ^{Oct. 2} 1924 - Married Oct. - 1946
 518 Joseph C. Allen ^{Feb. 5, 1925}
 519 Sandra Joye ^{June 2} 1947
 520 David Chester ^{March 6} 1956
 521 Mary Geneva ^{Dec. 10} 1958

105

281

806

REED F. RUSH

702

Reed F. Rush, 86, Middlesboro, Tenn., died March 27, 1977 after an extended illness. He was a retired parts salesman for Black Motor Company and moved to Middlesboro from Tompkinsville 47 years ago.

Survivors include his wife, Mrs. Nora Rush of Knoxville, Tenn.; one daughter, Mrs. Mariel Shivers, Harriman, Tenn.; a sister-in-law, Mrs. Raymond Rush, Tompkinsville, and three grandchildren.

Graveside services were conducted March 28 at Sherwood Memorial Gardens in Knoxville, Tenn., with the Rev. Sam Carme officiating. The family requests that memorials be made in the form of donations to the Heart Fund.

Death of Mrs. Aaron Rush

Mrs. Aaron Rush, one of the earliest settlers of Ringgold county, died yesterday morning at 5:30 after a long illness. She has been very feeble and has required constant care and attention for over two years. She came to Mount Ayr last fall and has been cared for by her daughter, Mrs. Martha Morris.

Mrs. Rush's maiden name was Nancy Harmer. She was born February 10, 1829, in Monroe county, New York, and died March 7, 1910. In September 1847 she was married to Aaron Rush. They moved in 1849 to Fayette county, Illinois, and later to McDonough county, where they resided until the fall of 1865, then came to Ringgold county, Iowa, and located in Rice township. To them were born twelve children—John R., of Redding; James, of Oklahoma; Grant, of California; S. M., of Middle Fork township; Peter, of Rice township; Isaac, of Middle Fork township; Mrs. Martha Morris, of Mount Ayr; Mrs. John P. Jordan, of Middle Fork township; Mrs. T. J. Bellamy, of Lemmon, S. D.; Mrs. A. W. Elliott, of Rice township; Mrs. M. W. Withers, of Des Moines; and Mrs. F. M. Jordan, deceased. Her husband died in 1886.

Mrs. Rush has been a member of the Methodist church for many years, and has lived a consistent christian life. She will be remembered by all of the early settlers of the county.

The body will be taken this evening to the home of Isaac Rush in Middle Fork township and the funeral will be held tomorrow from Middle Fork church by Rev. B. F. Miller. Interment in the Middle Fork cemetery.

Nancy Harmer
born in Monroe Co., Ky.

October 15-1907

Obituary—Mrs. John R. Rush.

Sarah Louisa Warren was born May 11, 1841, in Belmont county, Ohio, and died October 8, 1907, at her home in Rice township. She was married to Samuel C. Guthrie, February 25, 1875. They moved to Iowa in 1883 and located in Middle Fork township. In 1886 he preceded her to the better world. To this union no children were born. In November 8, 1888, she was married to John R. Rush. To this union three children were born, two having died in infancy. She leaves a husband, one daughter, two sons, two brothers, W. C. and J. M. Warren, of Kiona, Wash., and two sisters, Mrs. Mary Hill, of Stubenville, O., and Mrs. Belle Stevens, of Bensonsfield, and a host of other relatives and friends to mourn her death. Her father, Martin W. Warren, preceded her about two months ago. She accepted Christ as her Savior at an early age and was a member of the Methodist church. She had lived a consistent christian life, always setting a good example to her family and the community. The funeral services were conducted by her pastor, Rev. C. T. Roberts at Middle Fork Methodist church, October 10. Interment at Middle Fork cemetery.

H67

June 15-1915 RUSH 103

828 Obituary—J. E. Bellamy

J. E. Bellamy was born in Bedford county, Virginia, August 13, 1823, and died at the home of his daughter, Mrs. E. J. Rodgers, June 8, 1915, at the age of 91 years, nine months and twenty-eight days. He was the son of Mr. and Mrs. Benjamin Bellamy and of four brothers and three sisters he was the last one called home.

At the age of fourteen he moved with his parents to Barron county, Kentucky, and on May 5, 1851, he was united in marriage to Miss Martha Button of that place. To this union twelve children were born, three of whom died in infancy.

In 1864 Mr. Bellamy came to Ringgold county where he spent the remaining years of his long life. In 1903 he united with the Baptist church at Delphos and has lived a devoted christian life. During the past few years he has been in poor health and could not attend the services of the church but his faith in his Redeemer has never wavered. He has often expressed his confidence and trust in the God of his salvation. He loved to have the Bibles read to him and of his favorite passages being the 14th of St. John. His favorite songs were, "I Need Thee, Every Hour" and "Asleep in Jesus." The christian hope pierces the shadow for us all at this time of deep need. Those left to mourn their loss are a devoted wife, nine children—J. M. Bellamy of Layton, Okla., R. W. and T. J. of Mount Ayr, Mrs. P. M. Coleman of Newman, Calif., Mrs. John Gill of California, Mrs. May Hull of Spokane, Wash., Mrs. Grant Royden of Mount Ayr, Mrs. A. B. Shaw of Oklabama, and Mrs. E. J. Rodgers of Redding, twenty-eight grand children, sixteen great grandchildren and many other relatives and friends.

The funeral services were held from the home Thursday, June 10, 1915, at 2 o'clock, conducted by Rev. A. M. Eschmann. Interment was made in the Oak Ridge cemetery.

Card of Thanks

We wish to express our great appreciation to our neighbors and friends for their many kindnesses during the sickness and on the occasion of the death of our husband and father.

MRS. MARTHA BELLAMY
AND CHILDREN.

MIDDLE FORK

June 12.—It was sad to hear of the death of Grandpa Bellamy, who lived north of Redding. He had been in very poor health for some time. For several years he lived near Middle Fork church.

476

Funeral services of
Mrs. Ella Palmer
will be held from the Christian Church
in Mount Airy
Tuesday, August twenty-fourth
nineteen hundred fifteen
at ten o'clock a.m.
conducted by L. C. Swan.

Mrs. Mark Elliott

Mr. Geo. W. Foster
request the pleasure of your presence
at the marriage of
Miss Nettie C. Foster
to

Mr. E. W. H. H.
at eight o'clock
Wednesday evening, April twenty-first
one thousand nine hundred fifteen
at residence in townships

Obituary—Mrs. Conrad Lawrence.

Fairy B. Rush was born October 24, 1892, near Mount Ayr, Iowa, and departed this life February 2, 1935, at her home northeast of Coon Rapids, Iowa, after a brief illness of only a few days. She was a patient sufferer and bore her illness with great fortitude, and assurance that whatever the outcome, all was well.

She spent all of her early life in Ringgold county, Iowa, where she has many relatives and friends. She was married to Conrad Lawrence on February 17, 1919, to whom two sons were born—Richard, a sophomore in the Coon Rapids high school, and Keith, age 10. With the exception of a few years spent in Nebraska Mr. and Mrs. Lawrence spent their happy married life in Iowa and the last seven years at their present home northeast of Coon Rapids, where they have many close friends.

Mrs. Lawrence was active in the affairs of the community life. She was a member and past president of the Star Progressive club. She was vitally interested in the higher things of life and spent much of her strength and energy in helping to make life more worth while for all.

She united with the Methodist Episcopal church when a young girl, and was a member of the Coon Rapids church at the time of her death. She was active in the affairs of her church and was an efficient and faithful worker. She was recently elected as secretary of the Gleaners Sunday School class of which she had been a member since moving to this community.

Her home, her family, her church, and her friends were always in her thoughts and for these she lived. Because of her high Christian character she was beloved by all. She was a lover of the beautiful things in life and in the world. Life in spite of many hardships through which she has passed was sweet and beautiful. This made of her a beautiful character, a loving and faithful wife and mother.

She was preceded in death by her mother when only a child of three years.

Besides her husband and two sons she leaves to mourn her passing, her father and step-mother, Mr. and Mrs. Peter Rush, of Mount Ayr, one step-sister, Mrs. Sylvia Lay, of Mount Ayr, five half-sisters, Mrs. Hattie Jackson, of Clarinda, Iowa, Mrs. Avis Hetzel, of Mount Ayr, Mrs. Louise Peckham, of Arcadia, Calif., Mrs. Lucile Dufresne, of Washington, D. C., Mrs. Delia Doser, of Mount Ayr, and one half-brother, Arthur Rush, of Mount Ayr. She also leaves many relatives and friends.

Funeral services were held at Coon Rapids on Tuesday, February 5, conducted by Rev. Frank Clayburg, and the body laid to rest in the Coon Rapids cemetery.

Obituary—Mrs. Peter Rush.

Mary Ollie Stedman, eldest daughter of J. S. and Delia Stedman, was born November 23, 1873, in Guthrie county, Iowa, and departed this life January 23, 1949, at her home in Mount Ayr, at the age of 75 years, two months and four days.

When a small girl she moved with her parents to Ringgold county, where she grew to womanhood.

On November 29, 1896, she was united in marriage with Peter Rush, and to this union were born seven children: Orville, who died in infancy, Mrs. Hattie Jackson, of Red Oak, Mrs. Avis Hetzel, of Mount Ayr, Mrs. Louise Peckham and Mrs. Delia Doser, of Melba, Idaho, Mrs. Lucille Dufresne, of Cheverly, Md., and Arthur L., who gave his life for his country in World War 2. A step-daughter, Mrs. Fairy Lawrence, also preceded her in death.

Early in life Mrs. Rush was converted and joined the Hickory Grove Advent Christian church, of which she remained a faithful member until her death. After moving to Mount Ayr she and her family attended the Methodist church, where Mrs. Rush was always glad to be of service in any way possible. No wife could have been more devoted to her husband; no mother more loving with her children, grandchildren and loved ones. Truly her children could arise and call her blessed. She could answer with Paul, "I have fought a good fight, I have finished my course, I have kept the faith. Henceforth, there is laid up for me a crown of righteousness which the Lord the righteous judge shall give to me; and not to me only, but to all them also who love his appearing."

She leaves to mourn her passing the six children, sixteen grandchildren, five great-grandchildren, three sisters, Mrs. Alice Addison, of Los Angeles, Calif., Mrs. Hattie Geiger and Mrs. Fannie Seaton, of Delphos, and a brother, Leonard B. Stedman, of Mitchell, S. D.

Funeral services were held Monday afternoon, January 31, at two o'clock from the Methodist church, conducted by the Rev. Frank A. Moore. Interment was in Rose Hill cemetery.

Card of Thanks.

I wish to thank my relatives and friends for the cards, letters and gifts I received on my birthday anniversary. They were all truly appreciated.
—Mrs. O. G. Spencer.

AVIS GERTRUDE HETZEL

A lifelong resident of Ringgold County, Avis Gertrude Hetzel, passed away August 6, 1995 at Clearview Home in Mount Ayr. She was born on a farm south of Mount Ayr on December 16, 1902, the second child of Peter and Ollie Stedman Rush. There were also two older step-sisters as well as three younger sisters and a younger brother in her family.

Avis was married to Harry Dale Hetzel in Mount Ayr on December 12, 1921. They established their home in Mount Ayr where Harry was with Standard Oil, first in the filling station at Main and Washington, then for many years the bulk service agent. Harry passed away in 1980, shortly after their 58th anniversary. Avis will be remembered for her devoted care of Harry during the final five years of his life after he suffered a crippling stroke. She was the senior resident of East Adams, having lived in her home nearly 70 years before entering Clearview Home late in 1993.

One daughter, Roberta, of Eureka Springs, AR, and her husband, Robert Wight, survive. Also surviving are two grandsons, Jay Wight of Hoffman Estates, IL, and Chris Wight of Oak Park, IL and four great-grandchildren, Katie, Holly, Rebecca and Conrad. Two sisters, Louise Peckham of Nampa, ID and Lucille Harrison of Chevy Chase, MD, plus many nieces and nephews also mourn her passing.

Avis gained considerable acclaim for her quilting as she kept busy with her hobby through the years. She finished her last masterpiece earlier this year. She was the last surviving member of a group of women who quilted at the Mount Ayr Methodist Church for many years. She was a lifelong member of this church and was the recipient of a Special Mission Recognition Award by the United Methodist Women in 1986.

She will long be remembered by friends and family.

Funeral services were held at 2 p.m. on Tuesday, August 8, 1995 at the Wilson-Watson Funeral Home in Mount Ayr with Rev. Michael Druhl officiating. Music was provided by Mrs. Keith Sackett, Mrs. Robert Fisher and Mrs. Jim Jones.

Casketbearers were Dean Jackson, Clyde Brand, Roe Greimann, Richard Routh, Kelly Richards and Leroy Blessman. Interment was at Rose Hill Cemetery, Mount Ayr, Iowa.

Death of Mrs. Chlo Bellamy

Mrs. Chlo Bellamy passed away at her home near Lemmon, S. D., Friday, July 15. News of her serious illness was received early last week and her brother, Adolph Ferber, and sister, Miss Dora Ferber, left at once to be with her. They reached the bedside before the final summons came. The remains were brought to Mount Ayr last evening and were accompanied by the bereaved husband, his father, T. J. Bellamy, her brother Adolph and sister Dora and Mrs. John Bellamy. The funeral services will be held this afternoon at two o'clock from the Methodist church and will be conducted by Rev. W. E. Hardaway.

The death of Mrs. Bellamy is an unusually sad one. Nine days before her death she became a mother. The event of her death has brought sorrow to the hearts of all in this community where she lived until last spring when she moved with her husband to South Dakota.

Louella Crout Rites Are Set

Services for Mrs. Louella Crout, 85, of 2248 Des Moines st., who died of arthritis Thursday at Broadlawns General Hospital after an 18-month illness, will be at 1 p. m. Saturday at the Simpson Methodist Church. Burial will be in Woodland Cemetery.

Mrs. Crout, a native of Ringgold County, lived in Mount Ayr before moving to Des Moines 61 years ago. She had been a member of Simpson Methodist Church 59 years.

Surviving are two daughters, Mrs. Maybell Chaplain of Des Moines and Mrs. Elva Ryan of Parkersburg; a sister, Mrs. Cora Crawford of Duncan, Okla.; four grandchildren, and 11 great-grandchildren.

Mrs. Jordon Dies at 86

Mrs. Martha Ann Jordon, of 2248 Des Moines st., died Tuesday at home following an extended illness.

Mrs. Jordon has been living with her daughter, Mrs. Lillian Crout, 2248 Des Moines st., for the last 15 years. She had been a Des Moines resident 27 years and was a member of the Simpson Methodist church.



Funeral services will be at 2 p. m. Saturday at the Simpson Methodist church. Burial will be in Laurel Hill cemetery.

Surviving besides Mrs. Crout are another daughter, Mrs. Cora Crawford of Amarillo, Tex.; a son, Alfred Morris of Des Moines; two sisters, Mrs. A. W. Elliott and Mrs. M. A. Withers, both of Mount Ayr, Ia.; three brothers, S. M. Rush of Boone, Ia., Peter Rush and Isaac Rush, both of Mount Ayr, Ia.; 14 grandchildren, great grandchildren and 10 great great grandchildren.

Plan Crout Rites Here

Funeral services for Merritt W. Crout, 75, of 2248 Des Moines st., will be at 2 p. m. Friday at Simpson Methodist church. Burial will be in Woodland cemetery.

Mr. Crout died Wednesday at Iowa Methodist hospital following a brief illness.

Mr. Crout was a mail carrier in Des Moines 30 years and had been retired since 1932. He



was a member of the Simpson church and the Modern Woodman lodge.

Surviving are his widow; two daughters, Mrs. Dan J. P. Ryan of Parkersburg, Ia., and Mrs. C. C. Chaplain of Des Moines; and four grandchildren.

Obituary—Mrs. John P. Jordon.

Loretta M. Rush, daughter of Aaron and Nancy Rush, was born in McDonah county, Illinois, on October 4, 1861, and passed away on June 20, 1941, at the age of 79 years, eight months and six days.

On January 24, 1889, she was united in marriage to John P. Jordon, who preceded her in death on March 16, 1928. Two daughters were born to this union, Vera, who died in childhood, and Mrs. Mida Dorsey of Greeley, Colo.

In the year 1865 she came with her parents to Iowa, settling in Middle Fork township in Ringgold county. She continued to live in that town-

ship until about seven years ago, when she moved to Mount Ayr.

When she was 14 years old she made her profession of faith in Christ and united with the Rose Hill Methodist church, which at that time was held in a school house. At the time of her death she was a member of the Methodist church in Mount Ayr.

Besides her daughter and son-in-law she is survived by nine grandchildren and one great grandchild. She also leaves three sisters and three brothers, Mrs. Martha Jordon of Des Moines, Mrs. A. W. Elliott and Mrs. M. A. Withers both of Mount Ayr, S. M. Rush of Boone, Iowa, Peter Rush and Isaac Rush both of Mount Ayr.

Funeral services were held in the Methodist church on Monday at 2:00 p. m., by the Rev. Thomas Kelly. Interment was at the Middle Fork cemetery.

Card of Thanks.

To our neighbors and friends: Please accept our heart-felt thanks for your acts of kindness and expressions of sympathy at the time of the death of Mrs. John P. Jordon.—Mrs. Milda Dorsey, the sisters and brothers.

Obituary—J. R. Rush.

John Robert Rush, son of Aaron and Nancy Rush, was born January 8, 1852, near Tompkinsville, Kentucky, and died November 25, 1937, at the age of 85 years, ten months and 19 days. When a small child he came with his parents to McDonna county, Illinois. In the year of 1866 the family moved to Iowa and settled on a farm south of where Delphos now stands. In the spring of 1870 they moved back to Illinois, but returned to Iowa that same fall.

In 1872 he was united in marriage to Vina Belford. To this union one son, Dennis, was born. The mother passed away when Dennis was nine months of age.

In the year of 1880 John was married to Gemma Warner near Denver, Mo. Two children were born to this union—a little daughter who passed away in infancy and one son, Sammie. His second wife passed away in 1884.

In 1888 he was married to Sally Warren Guthrie. Two children were born to this union—Martin who died in infancy, and one daughter Vina, now Mrs. Geo. Stuck. This mother passed away in 1907.

He was again married to Nancy Hockett Arnet in 1909. He also had to give up this companion in 1928. He leaves three children and 19 grandchildren.

He was converted and joined the Methodist church in his youth and has been a faithful member until the end. He was one of a family of seven boys and seven girls, two of whom died in infancy. One brother, Jim, and two sisters, Rozetta (Mrs. Frank Jordan), and Ella (Mrs. Tom Bellamy) preceded him in death. Four brothers and four sisters still remain—Martha Jordan of Des Moines, Ras of Boone, Loretta Jordan Grant of Bakersfield, Calif., Emma Elliott, Peter and Isaac Rush, and Narcissa Withers, all of Mount Ayr, and a host of relatives and friends.

Funeral services were held from the Methodist church Sunday afternoon, conducted by Rev. Frank Clayburg of Villisca, Iowa, who spoke from the text, "Ye shall be my witnesses." Rev. Jackson assisted in the service.

Obituary—I. W. Rush.

Isaac W. Rush, son of Aaron and Nancy Rush, was born in Middle Fork township June 25, 1872.

He grew to young manhood, attending the schools and partaking of the social life of this community for over 60 years. While still a young man he was converted and joined the Methodist church at Eureka. Later he took a correspondence course of the Des Moines Annual Conference for a lay preacher, receiving his ordination as a local elder in 1913, when the annual conference met at his home church in Mount Ayr. He did some lay preaching throughout the neighborhood.

On August 28, 1892, he was united in marriage to Jessie May Johnson, of Lotts Creek township. To this union were born nine children, of whom Henry Howard died in early childhood. Mrs. Rush preceded her husband in death May 30, 1934.

In 1938 Mr. Rush moved to Mount Ayr where he died July 18, 1944, at the age of 72 years and 23 days, death coming after a lingering and painful illness.

He leaves to mourn his passing the eight children, Mrs. Alta Tillotson of Nevada, Mrs. Ona Miller of Mount

Ayr, Percy L., Clyde A., Mrs. Jessie May Runge and Mrs. Della Smuck of Rockford, Ill., Dwight R. of Greeley, Colo., and Lyle E. of Beaconsfield; two sisters, Mrs. A. E. Elliott and Mrs. M. A. Withers, and a brother, Peter, of Mount Ayr, and sixteen grandchildren.

Funeral services were held Thursday afternoon from the Methodist church, conducted by the pastor, the Rev. Frank Moore. Interment was in Rose Hill cemetery.

Obituary—S. M. Rush.

Sirastus Marion Rush, son of Aaron and Nancy Rush, was born February 23, 1857, in McDonald county, Illinois, and passed away at the home of his daughter, Mrs. T. J. Ballew, at Boone, Iowa, on February 19, 1943, at the age of 85 years, 11 months and 19 days. He came to Iowa when a boy with his parents and settled in Middle Fork township, where he grew to manhood, and later established his own home.

On December 20, 1885, he was married to Margaret Geneva Anderson at Mount Ayr, Iowa. Three children came to gladden their lives, Friend J. of Montana, Olive G. (Mrs. T. J. Ballew) of Boone, and Howard M. of Corydon. They established their home on a farm in Middle Fork township where they lived until 1910 when they moved to Mount Ayr. During the past ten years they have made their home with their daughter, Mrs. T. J. Ballew, at Boone and with Howard at Corydon. Mrs. Rush passed away October 17, 1942.

Besides the children, he is survived by three grandchildren, Elaine Ballew, Donella Ashworth and Weldon Rush; two brothers, Peter and Isaac, both of Mount Ayr, and two sisters, Mrs. Emma Elliott and Mrs. Narcissus Withers, also of Mount Ayr; many other relatives and a host of friends, both young and old, for to know him was to be his friend.

Early in life, he, with his wife, united with the Eureka Methodist church, later transferring their membership to Mount Ayr. He was a faithful church member, a member of the official board for a number of years. His home and his church always came first in his interest and affection. His influence affected all who came in contact with him, and he was loved and highly respected by all.

Funeral services were held Sunday afternoon at the Methodist church, conducted by the Rev. Thomas Kelly. Burial was made in Rose Hill cemetery.

Obituary—Mrs. Sirastus Rush.

Margaret Geneva Anderson, daughter of Eldridge Howard and Nancy Caroline Anderson, was born in Tennessee on December 3, 1867, and passed away at the hospital in Boone, Iowa, Saturday, October 17, at the age of 74 years, 10 months and 14 days.

On December 20, 1885, she was united in marriage to Sirastus Rush, who survives her. Three children were born to this union, Friend J. of Montana, Mrs. Olive G. Ballew of Boone, and Howard M. of Corydon. She is also survived by three grandchildren, Donella Ashworth of Mission, Texas, Elaine Ballew of Boone, and Weldon Rush of Glendale, Calif.

When she was three years old she came with her parents to Missouri. Later she came to Iowa, settling in Ringgold county. After her marriage the farm home was established in the Eureka neighborhood until she moved to Mount Ayr in 1910.

Mrs. Rush professed her faith in Christ and united with the Eureka Methodist church in 1886. Later her membership was moved to the Methodist church in Mount Ayr.

She was a woman who was devoted to her family and, during the years when she was able, often found time to help others, especially in times of illness.

Funeral services were held from the Mount Ayr Methodist church Monday afternoon, at 2:30 o'clock, conducted by the Rev. Thomas Kelly. Interment was in Rosehill cemetery.

Obituary—Mrs. Ella Margaret Bellamy.

Mrs. Ella Margaret Bellamy, daughter of Mr. and Mrs. Aaron Rush, was born in Macomb, Illinois, July 27, 1865, and died at the home of her daughter in Coon Rapids, Iowa, September 22, 1932, at the age of 67 years, one month and 26 days.

She came to Iowa with her parents when a child of two years, and with the exception of a few months her life was all lived in and near Mount Ayr.

On February 28, 1886, she was united in marriage to T. J. Bellamy, who preceded her in death two years ago last May. To this union two children were born—E. C. of Council Bluffs and Mrs. Dora Clayburg of Coon Rapids. Besides her children there are seven grandchildren and one great grandchild.

She was of a family of 14 children, four preceding her in death and five brothers and four sisters are still living—John R. Rush of Redding, S. M. Rush of Boone, Grant of Bakersfield, Calif., Peter of Mount Ayr and Isaac of Redding, Mrs. Martha Jordon of Des Moines, Mrs. Loretta Jordon of Mount Ayr, Mrs. Emma Elliott of Mount Ayr and Mrs. M. A. Withers of Des Moines.

Mrs. Bellamy united with the Methodist church when a young girl and was a faithful member and consistent christian till the end. She was always rugged in health until after the death of her life-long companion, since then she has failed rapidly and the last six months was a constant sufferer, but she bore her suffering with the aid of Him who is exceedingly able to strengthen for all things.

Funeral services were held at the Methodist church in Mount Ayr Saturday afternoon at 2:30 o'clock, conducted by the pastor, Rev. E. S. Menoher, and burial was in Rose Hill cemetery.

Those from a distance who attended the funeral were Rev. and Mrs. Frank Clayburg, their daughter Margaret and son Tom; Mr. and Mrs. Conrad Lawrence, of Coon Rapids; Mr. and Mrs. M. A. Withers and Mrs. M. Crout of Des Moines; S. M. Rush, of Corydon; Cloe Bellamy and son Jimmie of Council Bluffs.

Good Citizen Called by Death.

Frank M. Jordan, a prominent and highly respected citizen of Middle Fork township, passed away at his home Sunday night at 11 o'clock following a paralytic stroke suffered about seven o'clock that evening. The funeral services will be held tomorrow (Thursday) at eleven o'clock from the Eureka church, conducted by the pastor, Rev. Jay Kirkendall, and interment will be in the Middle Fork cemetery.

Mr. Jordan was well known throughout the southwestern part of the county, having been engaged several years ago in county bridge work; he also for years ran a threshing outfit and thus gained a wide acquaintance. In recent years he has given his entire attention to farming.

Mr. Jordan was known as a man of strict honesty and his influence was always exerted for good in the community where he has lived for many years. He numbered his friends by his acquaintances. Mr. Jordan was about sixty-eight years of age.

Obituary—Mrs. F. M. Jordan.

Rosetta Alice Rush was born in Tennessee June 3, 1850, came to this county about 1867 with her parents Mr. and Mrs. Aaron Rush, was married Dec. 5, 1878 to F. M. Jordan, and died Sept. 17 at her home in Middle Fork township. Her last illness lasted about a week, her death resulting from malarial fever. She had lived in this county since childhood, and was well known and highly respected by a large circle of friends. She had been a faithful and consistent member of the Methodist church since her childhood. She was the mother of four daughters, three of whom, with her husband, survive her. The bereaved ones have the sympathy of the entire community in their sad affliction.

The funeral services were conducted at Middle Fork chapel at 11 o'clock on Wednesday forenoon, conducted by Rev. P. C. Glendenning and the remains were laid to rest in the Middle Fork cemetery.

Obituary—Mrs. Peter Rush.

Mary Ollie Stedman, eldest child of J. S. and Delia Stedman, was born November 23, 1873, in Guthrie county, Iowa. She departed this life January 28, 1940, at her home in Mount Ayr, at the age of 75 years, two months and five days.

When a small child she moved with her parents to Ringgold county where she grew to womanhood. She was married to Robert H. Glendenning on December 31, 1891, who passed away in November, 1895. To this union was born one child, Mrs. Sylvia Lay, of West Des Moines.

She was united in marriage to Peter Rush on November 29, 1896. To this union were born seven children: Orville, who died in infancy, Mrs. Hattie Jackson, of Red Oak, Mrs. Avis Hetzel, of Mount Ayr, Mrs. Louise Peckham and Mrs. Delia Doser, of Melba, Idaho, Mrs. Lucille Dufresne, of Cheverly, Maryland, and Arthur L. Rush, who gave his life in the service of his country in World War 2. A step-daughter, Mrs. Fairy Lawrence, preceded her in death.

She was converted and united with the Advent Christian church at Hickory Grove early in life, and remained a faithful member until the time of her death. After moving to Mount Ayr from the farm with her husband and family she attended the Methodist church and was always glad to help in any way possible. No mother could have been more devoted to her husband and family and her happiest hours were when she had her children and grandchildren around her.

Truly it can be said her children arise up and call her blessed, and she could say as the Apostle Paul, "I have fought a good fight, I have finished my course, I have kept the faith, henceforth, there is laid up for me a crown of righteousness, which the Lord, the righteous judge, shall give me at that day, and not me only, but

unto all them also that love his appearing."

She leaves to mourn her departure her husband, six children, sixteen grandchildren, two great-grandchildren, three sisters, Mrs. Alice Addison, of Los Angeles, Calif., and Mrs. Hattie Geiger and Mrs. Fannie Seaton, of Delphos, and a brother, Leonard B. Stedman, of Mitchell, S. D.

Funeral services were held Monday afternoon, January 31, at two o'clock, from the Methodist church, conducted by the Rev. Frank A. Moore. Interment was in Rose Hill cemetery.

Obituary—M. A. Withers

Marion A. Withers, eldest child of William F. and Margaret E. Withers, was born January 23, 1871, at Champaign, Ill., and departed this life October 21, 1934, at the age of 63 years, nine months and two days.

When he was twelve years of age he moved with his parents to Ringgold county, Iowa, where he grew to manhood.

On April 15, 1895, he was united in marriage to Narsissa Rush at Mount Ayr, where the home was established on a farm. After three years of farming they moved to Des Moines, where he served as a railway clerk until his retirement after thirty years of service. To this union were born two daughters, Arla V. and Irene, who died in infancy.

In early life he was converted and joined the Advent Christian church. When he moved to Des Moines he joined the Simpson Methodist church, where he served as one of the trustees until his return to Mount Ayr, where he joined the local church and remained a faithful attendant as long as his health permitted.

He was preceded in death by his two daughters, his parents and two sisters.

Besides his wife he is survived by three sisters, Mrs. Jennie Funkhouser and Mrs. Edna Thompson, of Mount Ayr, and Mrs. Leona Gallagher, of Billings, Mont.; two brothers, Charlie A., of Des Moines, and Floyd J., of Ottumwa, and a host of nieces, nephews and friends.

Funeral services were held Saturday afternoon, at 2 o'clock, from the Methodist church, conducted by the Rev. C. W. Woolard. Music was provided by Mrs. William Harover, vocalist, and Margaret Pence, organist. Casketbearers were J. E. Horne, Chas. A. Hetzel, Royce Davis, Alvin Varner, Milton Henderson and Walter Hudson. Interment was in Rose Hill cemetery.



PERCY LINDLE RUSH

Percy Lindle Rush, 83, Maquoketa, Iowa, and Ft. Lauderdale, Fla., died Friday, September 9, in a Maquoketa Hospital after a brief illness.

A memorial service was held at Aldersgate Methodist Church, Rockford, Ill. Thursday, September 15. The body was donated to medical science.

Mr. Rush was born in Mount Ayr, Iowa, July 5, 1900, the third of nine children, to Isaac and Jessie Rush. He spent the majority of his life working on farms in Iowa, and later in Rockford, Ill., where he worked as a plumbing warehouseman and salesman until his retirement.

His time was most recently divided between his winter homes in Ft. Lauderdale and Lake Placid, Fla., and his summer home at Leisure Lake Estates near Bernard, Iowa.

He was a 40-year member of the Fraternal Order of Eagles, a member of the Independent Order of Foresters, a retired teamster member, an avid gardener, and an enthusiastic fisherman. He was a member of the Melrose Park United Methodist Church, Ft. Lauderdale, Fla.

Survivors include a daughter, Rosetta McGehee of Mount Ayr; three sons, William, Evanston, Ill.; Paul, Sun Prairie, Wis., and Mark, Machesney Park, Ill.; four grandchildren and three great-grandchildren. He is also survived by a brother, Dwight, Greeley, Colo.; three sisters, Ona F. Miller of Mount Ayr; Jessie Tallman, Lake Placid, Fla., and Della Smuck, Davis Junction, Ill.

He was preceded in death by two brothers, Clyde and Lisle, his sister, Alta Collins, and a grandson.

A memorial fund has been established in his name at Jackson County Hospital, Maquoketa.

A Farewell Surprise

On Saturday evening, February 20, a farewell surprise was planned for Mr. and Mrs. Robert Harden who will move soon to their new home in Montana. A number of their neighbors and friends gathered at their home with oysters, crackers, ice cream, cake and pickles. Some splendid music was furnished. Those present were Messrs. and Mesdames Ross Rush, Al Elliott, Homer Tyrrell, Walter Harden, Will Lantz, Peter Rush, John Jordan, Roy Miller, James McClain, John Tyrrell, H. C. Boyles, Eugene Garten, Misses Flossie Elliott, Ollie Rush, Messrs Roy Blauer, Nova Tyrrell, Howard Rush, Mark Elliott, Jesse Blauer, Johnnie Harden, Rees Elliott, Morris Tyrrell; Hazel Elliott, Mida Jordan, Fern Tyrrell, Mary and Ethel Boyles, Galdys Elliott, Madge Miller, Rose Tyrrell, Emery Boyles, Leo Lantz, Francis Harden and Lester Miller. All departed at a late hour saying that they surely had a fine time and wishing them much happiness in their new home. 1915

ROBERT D. RUSH

Robert D. Rush, 1030 31st Ave., Greeley, Colo., died Tuesday, June 11, 1985, at St. Anthony's Central Hospital in Denver, Colo.

He was born Jan. 10, 1927, to Dwight R. and Madge E. (Combs) Rush at Mount Ayr, Iowa.

Mr. Rush moved to Greeley with his parents in 1936, attending schools there and graduating from Greeley High School. He entered the U.S. Navy on Jan. 11, 1944, serving at SCTC Terminal Island, Calif. He then served aboard the USS General E. T. Collins, the USS Reform and the USS Mervine. While in the service he received the WWII Victory Medal, Asiatic Pacific Medal with two stars and the American Area Medal. He was discharged on Nov. 8, 1947, as Seaman 1st Class. In August 1948 he began working for Colorado State College of Education, now the University of Northern Colorado, retiring from the University in March 1984 as the heating engineer.

He was a member of Greeley Lodge No. 909, LOOM, Pioneer Post 2121 VFW, was an active member of Alcoholics Anonymous of Greeley, where he served as a counselor and helped chapters at Loveland and Fort Collins. He was also an active volunteer at the Alcohol Detoxification Center at Greeley.

Survivors are one son, Gary L. of Boise, Idaho and one daughter, Robin L. of Tampa, Fla.; his parents, Mr. and Mrs. Dwight Rush of Greeley; a sister, Mrs. Alex (Shirley) Rocco of Pueblo, Colo. and a grandson, Dustin Rush of Boise.

Bob was also a nephew of Mrs. Melvis Eighthy, Arnold Combs and Mrs. Guy Miller, all of Mount Ayr, and Mrs. George Mosbarger of Bettendorf.

Funeral services were held Friday, June 14, 1985 from the Adamson Memorial Chapel. Interment was in Sunset Memorial Gardens.

OBITUARY -- MRS PETER RUSH

Mary Ollie Stedman, eldest child of J.S. and Delia Stedman, was born November 23, 1873, in Guthrie County, Iowa. She departed this life January 28, 1949, at her home in Mt. Ayr, Iowa, at the age of 75 years, two months and five days. When a small child she moved with her parents to Ringgold County where she grew to womanhood. She was married to Robert H. Glendenning on December 31, 1891, who passed away in November, 1895. To this union was born one child, Mrs. Sylvia Lay of West Des Moines. She was united in marriage to Peter Rush on November 29, 1896. To this union were born seven children: Orville, who died in infancy, Mrs. Hattie Jackson of Red Oak, Iowa, Mrs. Avis Hetzel, of Mt. Ayr, Mrs. Louise Peckham and Mrs. Delia Doser, of Melba, Idaho, Mrs. Lucille Dufresne, of Cheverly, Maryland and Arthur L. Rush, who gave his life in the service of his country in World War II. A stepdaughter, Mrs. Fairy Lawrence, preceded her in death. She was converted and united with the Advent Christian Church at Hickory Grove early in life, and remained a faithful member until the time of her death. After moving to Mt. Ayr from the farm with her husband and family she attended the Methodist Church and was always glad to help in any way possible. No mother could have been more devoted to her husband and family and her happiest hours were when she had her children and grandchildren around her. She leaves to mourn her departure, her husband and six children, sixteen grandchildren, five great-grandchildren, three sisters, Mrs. Alice Addison, of Los Angeles, California, Mrs. Hattie Geiger and Mrs. Fannie Seaton of Delphos, and a brother, Leonard B. Stedman, of Mitchell, S.D. Funeral services were held Monday afternoon, January 31, at 2 o'clock, from the Methodist Church, conducted by the Rev. Frank A. Moore, Interment was in Rose Hill Cemetery.

Thursday, June 4, 1987

OLIVE BALLEW

Olive Ballew was born south of Mount Ayr in Middle Fork Township on May 20, 1891 to Syrtastus and Margaret Rush. She passed away at Clearview Nursing Home in Mount Ayr, Iowa on May 25, 1987.

Olive attend rural schools in Ringgold County and college at Indianola, Iowa. She married Thomas Ballew and to this union one daughter was born. After living in Elston, Des Moines, Cedar Rapids and Boone, Tommie and Olive moved to Kellerton in 1950. Tommie passed away in 1973 and Olive lived in Kellerton until she moved to Wolf Point, Montana and resided there for two years. She then moved back to Mount Ayr and lived at the Heritage Park apartments until her health forced her to enter Clearview Nursing Home in December 1986.

Tommie and Olive were fortunate to have celebrated their 50th wedding anniversary.

Her daughter, Elaine, married Chester Allen in Wolf Point, Montana on October 12, 1946. Olive was blessed with four grandchildren and four great-grandchildren.

Olive's husband, Tommie; two brothers, Friend and Howard Rush, and a grandson, Tommie Allen, preceded her in death.

She is survived by her daughter, Elaine; son-in-law, Chester; three grandchildren, Sondra Stone and family and David Allen and family of Wolf Point and Mary Black and family of Sacramento, Calif.; one niece, Donella Scott of Tampa, Florida; one sister-in-law, Stella Rush of Mount Ayr; four great-nieces, several cousins and a host of friends.

She loved to crochet, play cards and especially loved to visit with her many friends. She will be missed.

Funeral services were held May 27, 1987 from the Wilson-Watson Funeral Home in Mount Ayr, Iowa, conducted by Rev. Douglas Harding. Music was provided by Mrs. Weldon Meadows and Richard Jackson.

Casketbearers were Leland Dufty, Raymond Green, Barry Jackson, Charles Fifer, Gilmore Barbour and Chester Gibson. Burial was in the Rose Hill Cemetery at Mount Ayr, Iowa.

ONA MILLER

Ona Faye Rush, second daughter of Issac W. and Jessie Johnson Rush, was born on a farm in Middle Fork township on October 22, 1894 and lived her entire life in Ringgold County, except for the two winters she spent in Florida.

She attended the rural schools of the county and graduated with the class of 1915 from Mount Ayr High School and taught 18 years in the rural schools of Beaconsfield and Tingley.

On April 22, 1915, she was united in marriage to Guy E. Miller of Kellerton. They began farming near Beaconsfield and farmed until retirement and had 63 years together. She enjoyed their home in Heritage Park and kept busy with friends and flowers.

She was preceded in death by her parents; her husband; brothers, Harvey, Lyle, Clyde and Percy, and one sister, Etta Collins of Eldora.

She is survived by two sisters, Jessie Mae Tallman of Lake Placid, Florida and Della Smuck of Rockford, Illinois; one brother, Dwight Rush of Greeley, Colorado, and many nieces and nephews who enjoyed many visits in the Miller home. Ona especially enjoyed her 90th birthday and thought of it many times after she had attended her great-grandmother's 90th birthday in Chariton when she was a little girl.

Ona was a member of the Methodist Church and enjoyed the many activities as long as her health permitted.

Funeral services were held August 22, 1990, from the Wilson-Watson Funeral Home in Mount Ayr, Iowa, conducted by Rev. Jerry Avise-Rouse. Music was provided by Mike Greene, Carol McCreary and Barbie McCreary.

Casketbearers were Dale Black, Harold Bower, Richard Routh and Malcolm Eighmy. Burial was in Rose Hill Cemetery at Mount Ayr, Iowa.

GERALD T. DORSEY

Gerald T. Dorsey, 92, of Greeley, CO, died Saturday, April 15, 1989, at Kenton Manor. He was born May 23, 1896, to Grant and Mary Isabelle (Johnson) Dorsey in Garden Grove, Iowa.

Dorsey attended grade school in Highpoint, Iowa. On Dec. 12, 1917, he married Mida Jordan in Mount Ayr, Iowa. They farmed at Mount Ayr for 20 years. They came to Greeley in 1937, and he worked as a cement finisher until retiring at age 65.

Thursday, January 10, 1991

Social

Mount Ayr Personals

Call 464-2440 Monday

•Darryn and Christine Dugan of Des Moines are rejoicing over the birth of a son on December 31, 1990, at 8:23 a.m. Forrest Shane arrived at Mercy Hospital and weighed seven pounds, 10 ounces, and was 19 1/2 inches long. Shane is welcomed into the family by sisters, Dawn Marie and Vanessa, and a brother, David. Grandparents are Donna and Jerry Jones of Indianola, Ed and Cindy Dugan of Mount Ayr and Dave and Donna Ware of Des Moines. Great-grandparents include Donella Hartman of Mount Ayr, Leland and Mary Ellen Dugan of Maloy and Robert and Marjorie Pickinpaugh of Carson, and great-great-grandparents are Guy and Opal Dugan of Mount Ayr.

•Delia Doser, 78, of Melba, Idaho, died at her home Sunday morning, after a long bout with cancer. She was a former resident of Mount Ayr, graduating from high school here. She was the former Delia Rush. She was married to Ray Doser, formerly of Kellerton, and the Dosers had four sons. She was the sister of Avis Hetzel of Mount Ayr.

He was a member of the First Christian Church of Greeley.

Survivors are his wife, Mida, of Greeley; four daughters, Jean Murphy of Greeley, Ethel Beasley and Mary Lewis, both of Aurora, and June Holzmeister of Martinez, Ga; three sons, Clifford, Harold T., and John G., all of Greeley; a sister, Mary Bates of Prairie City, Iowa; two brothers, Dio of Leon, Iowa, and Linley of Lamoni, Iowa; 21 grandchildren; 25 great-grandchildren; and four great-great-grandchildren. Two sons, Glen T. and Gerald Jr., and four brothers, Orange, Clifford, Fayette and Volney, are deceased.

Services were held Tuesday, April 18, at Macy Chapel, and interment was in Linn Grove Cemetery, all in Greeley, CO.

20 June 1941



Mr. and Mrs. Gerald Dorsey

Former residents wed 60 years

Mr. and Mrs. Gerald T. Dorsey of Greeley, Colo., formerly of Mount Ayr, will be observing their 60th wedding anniversary on Sunday, Dec. 11. Their children will hold a reception in the First Christian Church in Greeley. The couple was married in

the home of Mrs. Dorsey's parents, Dec. 12, 1917 near Mount Ayr. They moved to Greeley in 1937 and have made their home there since. Their address is 2506 Eighth Street, Greeley, Colo. 80631.

Their family includes seven living children — four daughters and three sons. (Two boys are deceased). They also have 21 grandchildren and 13 great-grandchildren.

Obituary—John P. Jordan.

John Presley Jordan was born in Noble county, Ohio, May 26, 1858 and was called to his Heavenly home, March 16, 1928. He was the third son of George W. and Serene Delancey Jordan. He had six brothers and one sister, all of whom preceded him in death.

When he was seven years of age, in 1865, he came with his parents to Guthrie county, Iowa, where he grew to manhood and lived until his marriage to Miss Loretta M. Rush of Ringgold county January 24, 1889. To this union were born two daughters, Vera Serene who died at the tender age of three and one-half years, and Mida Lois. He leaves to mourn his death his wife and daughter Mida and son-in-law, Gerald Dorsey, three grandsons and two granddaughters—John Grant, Herald, Glen, Ethel and Mary Loretta, and a host of relatives and friends.

Mr. Jordan moved to Middle Fork township, Ringgold county, in 1889 and here he made his home until called to his reward. He was a kind and loving husband and father, a good neighbor and loyal citizen; always cheerful and happy, kind and generous, he commanded the love and respect of all who knew him.

He was converted at Fry chapel in the Pruett Brothers meeting about 24 years ago and joined the Methodist church at Eureka, where he held membership until called to his Heavenly home.

The funeral was held at Middle Fork chapel at 11 a. m. Monday, March 19, and the body was laid in its last resting place in Middle Fork cemetery.

Card of Thanks.

We take this opportunity of expressing our thanks to the friends and neighbors for the kind help and sympathy during the sickness and death of our husband and father.—Mrs. J. P. Jordan, Mr. and Mrs. G. Dorsey and family.

Defenbaugh-Rush 1916

On last Wednesday, October 18th occurred the marriage of Miss Stella Defenbaugh to Howard Rush at the home of the brides parents, Mr. Mrs. Henry Defenbaugh, at high noon. As the wedding march was played by Mrs. Olive Ballew, sister of the groom, the bridal pair took their places in the parlor where Rev. R. M. Shipman performed the ceremony. After congratulations the guests were ushered to the dining room where a bounteous dinner was served. Only the near relatives and a few intimate friends being present. Those from a distance were Mr. and Mrs. Manuel Wintermute and Mrs. Emma Smith, of Indiana, Mr. and Mrs. A. Withers of Des Moines, Mr. and Mrs. Thomas Ballew of Ellston and Mrs. Geneva Rush of Maryville Mo.

Mr. and Mrs. Rush received many valuable and useful presents. They will go to housekeeping on the grooms farm in Middle Fork township. ***

Obituary—Mrs. John P. Jordon.

Loretta M. Rush, daughter of Aaron and Nancy Rush, was born in McDonah county, Illinois, on October 4, 1861, and passed away on June 20, 1941, at the age of 79 years, eight months and six days.

On January 24, 1889, she was united in marriage to John P. Jordon, who preceded her in death on March 16, 1928. Two daughters were born to this union, Vera, who died in childhood, and Mrs. Mida Dorsey of Greeley, Colo.

In the year 1865 she came with her parents to Iowa, settling in Middle Fork township in Ringgold county. She continued to live in that town-

ship until about seven years ago, when she moved to Mount Ayr.

When she was 14 years old she made her profession of faith in Christ and united with the Rose Hill Methodist church, which at that time was held in a school house. At the time of her death she was a member of the Methodist church in Mount Ayr.

Besides her daughter and son-in-law she is survived by nine grandchildren and one great grandchild. She also leaves three sisters and three brothers, Mrs. Martha Jordon of Des Moines, Mrs. A. W. Elliott and Mrs. M. A. Withers both of Mount Ayr, S. M. Rush of Boone, Iowa, Peter Rush and Isaac Rush both of Mount Ayr.

Funeral services were held in the Methodist church on Monday at 2:00 p. m., by the Rev. Thomas Kelly. Interment was at the Middle Fork cemetery.

MIDA DORSEY

Mida L. Dorsey, 90, of Greeley, CO, died Saturday, July 28, 1990, at Kenton Manor Nursing Home. She was born October 12, 1899 to

John P. and Loretta M. (Rush) Jordan in Mount Ayr, Iowa.

Mrs. Dorsey attended Mount Ayr High School. On December 12, 1917, she married Gerald Dorsey in Mount Ayr. They moved to Greeley from Mount Ayr in 1937. She was a homemaker. Her husband died April 15, 1989.

She was a member of Iowa Club and Navy Mothers and was affiliated with the First Christian Church.

Survivors are four daughters, Mrs. Ethel Beasley and Mrs. Mary Lewis, both of Aurora, CO, Mrs. June Holzmeister of Martinez, GA and Mrs. Jean Murphy of Greeley; three sons, Clifford, Harold and John, all of Greeley; 21 grandchildren; 28 great-grandchildren and eight great-great-grandchildren. Two sons, Glen T. and Gerald Jr., are deceased.

Services were held at 11 a.m. Wednesday, Aug. 1, at Macy Chapel. Burial was in Linn Grove Cemetery.

Back to Jesus

On the 8th day of February, 1914, little Esther Geneva came to gladden the home of Mr. and Mrs. Friend Rush but her stay was of short duration. On January 28, 1915, with only a moment's warning, this little one was taken back to be with Jesus, being only eleven months and twenty days old. There was real worth in this little life, worth to the home, worth to God. If there is anything earthly that would picture her character it is sunlight. If there is anything heavenly that portrays her nature it is love. What more does earth need? What more can Heaven demand? Sunlight and love they give joy to man; they give joy to God. Her life has been a blessing though it was so very short.

"Tis better to have loved and lost,
Than never to have loved at all."
But nothing can be lost that is in God's keeping.

Mr. and Mrs. Rush have the heartfelt sympathy of the community in this their hour of great sorrow.

The funeral service was held from the Eureka church Saturday, January 30, conducted by Rev. A. M. Eastman. The little body was laid to rest in the Rose Hill cemetery.

"There grew in the shade of the garden
A lily most fair to behold,
As it opened its wonderful petals
From a heart of the purest gold;
It seemed like a queen in its splendor,
And its sweetness was shed o'er us all,
Till we gave it our love and full worship,
And gloried because of the thrall."

"But our Lord in his wonderful wisdom,
Looked down on this garden of ours,
And seeing our radiant blossom
He chose it to stand with His flowers,
And so a bright angel from heaven
Was sent in the hush of the night,
To carry it home to the father,
To bloom in His garden of light."

"We reach longing arms for our treasure,
Though on earth our desire is in vain;
But we know that it never has faded,
Nor is lighted in sorrow or pain;
And time glides along in its fashion—
By and by the long wait will be o'er,
A day in Heaven we'll gather our blossom,
And hold it in joy ever more."
—By Laura Hubbard Jaccard

Card of Thanks

We wish to thank our neighbors and friends for their help and sympathy on the occasion of the death of our little daughter.

MR. AND MRS. FRIEND RUSH.

Obituaries

CLYDE A. RUSH

Clyde A. Rush, 78, of 3310 Hazel St., Rockford, Ill., died at 7:25 a.m. Friday, Feb. 25, 1933 at his home after a long illness. Born June 29, 1904 in Redding, Iowa, the son of Isaac and Jessie Johnson Rush, he lived 42 years in Rockford, coming from Redding.

He married the former Julia A. Potter in Grant City, Mo. Aug. 13, 1938. He was employed as a plumber by Mott Brothers Co. for 27 years.

Survivors include his wife, Julia; four sons — Albert A. Rush of Port Ritchie, Fla., Clyde A. Rush, Jr. and David E. Rush, both of Rockford, and Timothy A. Rush of Gays Mills, Wis.; five daughters — Mrs. Paul (Joyce) Kai, Mrs. Wayne (Jacqueline) Lancaster and Mrs. George (Pamela) Soter, all of Rockford, Mrs. Steven (Eileen) Balke of Broomfield, Colo. and Robin Rush at home.

Also surviving are 18 grandchildren; two great-grandchildren; two brothers — Dwight Rush, Greeley, Colo. and Percy Rush of Fort Lauderdale, Fla.; three sisters — Della Smuck of Davis Junction, Ill., Ona Miller of Mount Ayr, Iowa and Jessie Mae Tallman of Lake Placid, Fla., and numerous nieces and nephews.

Services were held at 1 p.m. Monday, Feb. 28, in Fitzgerald and Son Funeral Home, Ltd., in Rockford, with Rev. Robert G. Edlen, co-pastor of Bethlehem Lutheran Church of America, officiating. Burial was in Sunset Memorial Gardens at Rockford.

CROWN POINT

November 6.—Glenn Pines are enjoying an improvement on their house. A new screened-in porch on the east side.

Mark Elliott attended a meeting at the school house in Mount Ayr Monday evening when the vocational agriculture boys entertained their fathers. Refreshments were served.

Mr. and Mrs. Roy Glendenning spent Sunday evening with Mr. and Mrs. Tom Shields.

Mr. and Mrs. Frank Horne and

Donald visited Tuesday evening at the Lee Hobbs home.

Mr. and Mrs. Otto Horne and Mary called on Mr. and Mrs. Frank Horne and family Wednesday evening.

Mark Elliott attended a school for the ground control measurement crew in Mount Ayr Wednesday. Mrs. Elliott spent the day at the home of her parents, Mr. and Mrs. E. A. Spencer.

Mrs. Lavinia Collins came Thursday morning from Lincoln, Neb., for a visit with Mr. and Mrs. O. B. Mack.

Glen Pine made a business trip to Leon Thursday. Mrs. Pine and Jack spent the day at the John Pine home.

Raymond Stewart returned home from the State University hospital at Iowa City Friday evening.

We had our first frost last night and it also froze some ice.

W. E. Lance lost a colt last night with sleeping sickness.

Mrs. Dulany, of Mount Ayr, spent Sunday at the Roy Glendenning home.

Mr. and Mrs. Bill Hobbs and son, Mr. and Mrs. Wayne Hensley and Donald and Mr. and Mrs. Orb Lynch and Ronald ate Sunday dinner with their parents, Mr. and Mrs. Lee Hobbs and

family. In the afternoon they all called at the W. E. Lance home.

Mark Elliott received word Tuesday of the death of his uncle, Grant Rush of Bakersfield, Calif.

Nov 6 1939

NEWS OF THE COUNTY

EUREKA 1939

October 6.—One of the most social events of the season occurred at the home of Mrs. Loretta Jordan when friends and relatives came from all directions with well filled baskets to do some quilting for her daughter, Mrs. Mida Dorsey, whose house was destroyed by fire during the summer. At the noon hour music was furnished over the radio from KSO where special music had been requested from everybody working to the rhythm of the music. Three comforts were completed and two quilts finished and another one almost finished. Those present were Mesdames Ollie Rush, Emma Elliott, Ella Bellamy, Jessie Rush, Dollie Pine, Mrs. Combs, Lydia Lance, Maud Hobbs, Mida Dorsey, Kate Primmer, Avis Hetzel, Alice Terwilliger, Madge Rush, Lola Glendenning, Flossie Sackett, Lola Pine. During the afternoon a friendship quilt was presented to Mrs. Dorsey by Mrs. Ed Primmer, president of the Ladies' Aid, in behalf of the following ladies: Mesdames Alina Saville, Bessie Pettis, Edna Brown, Rose Matthews, Mary Sheil, Mollie Sheldon, Mary Matthews, Minnie Spicer, Olga Napier, Gussie Morss, Emma Elliott, Norg Frost, Ila Elliott, Roxie Kitsmiller, Goldie Stephens, Luella Harden, Nellie Defenbaugh, Ida Lantz, Lela Denney, Ona Miller, Alta Tillson, Maud Glendenning, Bertha Saltzman, Viola Hutchinson, Misses Virgie Glendenning, Veda Lay, Jennie Sheil, Maxine Lantz, Ila Napier, Ilene Hutchinson, Mildred Morss, Jessie Mae Rush, Della Rush. Mrs. Dorsey responded with thanks in her pleasing way, also mentioned to the reporter to thank the ladies of the Thursday club for the nice comforter she received as a gift from them. Mr. and Mrs. Otto Friday and Mr. and Mrs. Will Coverdale, of Grant City, spent Thursday evening with Mr. and Mrs. Herman Maudlin.

BERNICE B. RUSH 72-30-24

Services for Bernice B. Rush, 76, of 3330 E. Twenty-fifth St., who died of a heart attack Sunday at home, will be at 11 a.m. Thursday at the Capitol Hill Christian Church. Burial will be in Glendale Cemetery.

Mrs. Rush was born in Ringgold County, and lived in Des Moines for 43 years. She was a retired employee of the Montgomery Ward credit department. She also was a member of the Capitol Hill Christian Church.

Survivors include two daughters, Jorene Gabrielson and Judith Strickler, both of Minneapolis, Minn.; a son, Robert Cole of Mullen, Neb.; a sister, Beulah Yashack of Des Moines; a brother, Glenn Curry of Sacramento, Calif.; seven grandchildren; and two great-grandchildren.

Friends may call from 5 to 9 p.m. today at the Highland Park Funeral Home.



BERNICE RUSH

Died
Former wife of R. B. Cole

m
to Clyde Rush

HETZEL, Harry Dale Record News Mt Ayr Iowa
January 1980

812

HARRY HETZEL

Harry Dale Hetzel was born in Ringgold County, Iowa on Aug. 5, 1901, the second son of Conrad and Jennie McClurg Hetzel. He departed from this life on Jan. 3, 1980, in the Ringgold county hospital in Mount Ayr at the age of 78.

He received his education in the rural schools of Ringgold County, and at the age of 21, began his employment with Standard Oil, an association that lasted 37 years until poor health necessitated retirement in 1959.

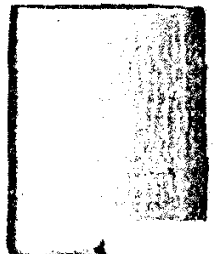
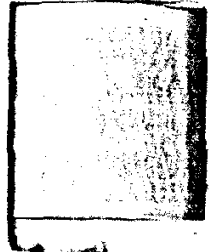
On Dec. 6, 1921, he was united in marriage to Avis Rush, a marriage that was to remain

strong for 58 years. During the last four years, her care of him following a crippling stroke, was a measure of their devotion and love. To this marriage was born their daughter, Roberta, who was a great joy to her father, as Harry loved children.

During Harry's years in business, he developed an extensive circle of friends and customers. His reputation for service, honesty and personal integrity was his personal trademark. Harry was one who loved people and his compassion for those not so fortunate was without bounds.

Surviving are his wife, Avis;

*Daughter Roberta,
Husband Robert Wright
Her Grand son - Jay Wright
His wife Lisa
Grandson Chris Wright
Brother Charles
Services Jan 6, 1980
By Milt Henderson
Burial in Rose Hill*





Harry A. Hetzel, at left, who recently retired after serving Mount Ayr and vicinity with Standard Oil Company products for 37 years, was honored at dinner the evening of October 15 in Osceola. He was awarded a watch by the company in recognition of his valued service throughout the years. Hetzel is shown above receiving the watch and congratulations from R. R. Aune, of Osceola, Des Moines district manager for the Standard Oil Company.

• USDA award

Dean Thompson of the U.S. Soil Conservation Service has been given the U.S. Department of Agriculture's "superior service" award.

Thompson, 36, is a management analyst in the Iowa SCS office.

D.M. Register 6/26/88

Husband of Emily Lawrence

Early 1942

Miss Roberta Hetzel returned Sunday morning to Des Moines where she resumed her school duties at the Capital City Commercial College after spending the holidays with her parents, Mr. and Mrs. Harry Hetzel.

Twenty-five Years Ago

RAY DOSER

William Ray Doser, 89, of Melba, Idaho died Thursday, March 7, 1996 at a Retirement Center in Nampa, Idaho. Funeral services were conducted at 2:00 p.m. Saturday, March 9, 1996 at the Baptist Church in Melba, Idaho by Rev. Russell Steiner, pastor of the church. Burial followed in the Melba Cemetery.

Ray was born September 10, 1906 at Kellerton, Iowa to William and Lura Mae Shaha Doser. He was reared in Kellerton and graduated from the Kellerton High School. He married Delia Lois Rush on June 20, 1931, in Mount Ayr, Iowa. They lived and farmed in Iowa until 1935 when they moved to Idaho and made their home on a farm in the Melba Valley.

Ray served as the Treasurer of the Melba School Board. He was a member of the Melba Baptist Church and was a very active member of the Melba I.O.O.F. #150.

Delia passed away January 6, 1991.

He is survived by four sons and daughters-in-law, Ralph and Betty Doser of Melba, ID, Billy R. and Frances Doser of Aloha, OR, Elden and Shirley Doser of Baker City, OR, and Tim and Marty Doser of Caldwell, ID; a sister, Faye Klink of Stevensville, MT; nine grandchildren; and 14 great-grandchildren.

Besides his wife, he was preceded in death by two grandsons; two brothers, Emery Doser and Charles Doser; and a sister, Mac Munyon.

Probably no close tie
June 28 - 1909

DEATH of FRANK L. RUSH.

In the last issue of the Journal we told the death of Frank Lawson Rush, 77, his death having just occurred. Frank was born September 25, 1833, at Fredericktown, Knox county, O. As he grew to manhood and received education. He had passed the 76th anniversary of his birth. On May 2, 1884, he enlisted in Co. H, 142 Volunteer Infantry, and was honorably discharged in the same year. He did good service for his country and was ready to do all that was possible for him to do for that country. He took great interest in all that pertained to his country. On September 27, 1871, he was united in marriage to Miss Anna Sharp, of Knox county. They moved to Ringgold county in 1872 and settled in Monroe township where they lived for many years. They made a beautiful home, having a farm-house surrounded with beautiful trees and flowers. Their flower garden was one of the choicest and finest flowers in the land and cultivated with the greatest care. Two children were born to them, Nettie C., now Mrs. H. H. Sterto, and Charles A. Mrs. Rush died March 8, 1904. He felt deeply grieved and struggled manfully to resist his griefs. His children and grandchildren made life as pleasant as possible and he submitted to the inevitable with good grace. He was recognized by all as a sturdy, industrious man, a man of sterling integrity, and a moral in his life. He spent the last eight months of his life at the home of his daughter, Mrs. H. G. Rush, in Poe township, and received every attention. The funeral services were from the Christian church at Mount Ayr, conducted by Rev. W. H. Van Dusen, at 2 p. m., Thursday, June 24, 1909. The burial was in Rose Hill cemetery.

LOLA PINE

Lola Pauline Bellamy Pine, daughter of Chlo and Nettie Ferber Bellamy, was born in Lemmon, South Dakota on July 6, 1910, and departed this life on August 15, 1987, at the age of 77 years, one month and nine days, at the Ringgold County Hospital in Mount Ayr, Iowa.

She lived her entire life in Ringgold County. During this time, she taught at a rural school, and worked beside her husband on their farm while raising their family. She also cooked for the Clearview Nursing Home and the local Congregate Meals.

Lola was a member of the United Methodist Church in Mount Ayr. She was also a member of and enjoyed several neighborhood clubs.

On March 23, 1929, she was united in marriage to Glenn Alton Pine, and they had five children. They celebrated their golden wedding anniversary in 1979.

Lola was preceded in death by her husband, Glenn; her parents, Chlo and Nettie; a son, John Thomas, in infancy; a granddaughter, Shirley Elaine Rice, and a grandson, David Jon Clymer. She was a loving wife, mother, grandmother, great-grandmother, and friend. Her family was her pride and joy. She enjoyed visiting with friends over a cup of coffee.

Left to cherish her memory are her four children and their families: Mary Ellen Rice and her children, Jim, Terry, Tom and Mishaun of Denver, Colorado; Jack and Annavene Pine and their children, Bob of Fort Morgan, Colo. and Debbie of Denver, Colo.; Helen and Kenneth Clymer of Des Moines,

Iowa, and their children, Becky and Kenneth Thrap of Norwalk, Iowa and Larry and Danielle Clymer of San Diego, Calif.; and Donald and Linda Pine and their daughter, Heather, of Marietta, Georgia; five great-grandchildren: Samantha, Dean, Michael and David Rice of Denver, Colo. and Shaun Thrap of Norwalk, Iowa.

Also surviving are her sister-in-law, Jessie Reynolds of Clearfield, Iowa; three sisters, Coleen Reynolds, Kay Pond and Mary Jo Collins and their families of Council Bluffs, Iowa, as well as other relatives and friends.

Funeral services were held August 17, 1987 from the Wilson-Watson Funeral Home in Mount Ayr, Iowa, conducted by Rev. Ed Kail. Music was provided by Mike Greene, Mrs. Ronald Shields and Ed Shields.

Casketbearers were Jim Rice, Tom Rice, Bob Pine, Terry Rice, Kenny Thrap and Larry Clymer. Burial was in Rose Hill Cemetery at Mount Ayr, Iowa.

Zella Smith Of Ottumwa Dies

Mrs. Willis (Zella) Smith, 87, of Ottumwa, died Aug. 24 at her home. She and her husband lived in Sigourney a short time.

She was born Nov. 4, 1898, in Mount Ayre, daughter of Marlow and Winnie Fogleman Rush. She was a member of the First Baptist church, PEO Chapter IN, Order of Eastern Star Chapter 112, Ottumwa Women's Club and Zeta Tau Alpha Sorority Chapter BZ. She was married to Willis Smith June 19, 1925 in Ottumwa and he died July 11, 1973.

She is survived by a son, James of New Jersey; a daughter, Jane Nelson of Minnesota; 10 grandchildren and seven great-grandchildren.

Funeral services were held at the First Baptist Church in Ottumwa with burial in Ottumwa cemetery. Robertson Jay Funeral Home was in charge of arrangements.

Thursday, October 27, 1988

MADGE RUSH

Madge E. Rush, 81, Greeley, Colo., died Friday, Oct. 14, at North Colorado Medical Center.

She was born July 14, 1907, to Lawrence and Dora Blanche (Jones) Combs in Allendale, Mo.

On June 26, 1926, she married Dwight R. Rush in Mount Ayr, Iowa.

Mrs. Rush moved to Mount Ayr at the age of 12. She graduated from high school in Mount Ayr, and taught for one year at a country school in Ringgold County, Iowa. She and her husband went to Greeley in 1936. She was a homemaker.

She was a member of the First Christian Church, where she belonged to the Service Club and Women's Fellowship, and was a member of the Navy Mothers, where she was a past commander and a member of the Iowa Club.

Survivors are her husband, Dwight, of Greeley; a daughter, Mrs. Alex (Shirley) Rocco of Colorado Springs, Colo.; two sisters, Lois Mosbarger of Bettendorf, Iowa, and Mrs. Mel (Mildred) Eighmy of Mount Ayr; four grandchildren and five great-grandchildren. A son, Robert D., two brothers, Arnold Combs and Dennis

Combs, and a grandson, Gary L. Rush, are deceased.

Services were held Monday, October 17, at Adamson Memorial Chapel in Greeley, Colo. Interment was in Sunset Memorial Gardens at Greeley.

357

Obituaries

STELLA RUSH

Stella Leota Rush, the youngest daughter and child of Henry and Phietta Wildermuth Defenbaugh, was born November 23, 1898 in Rice Township, Ringgold County and left her earthly home on May 29, 1990 at the age of 91 years, six months and six days.

She attended the rural schools in Rice Township. She married Howard Marian Rush on October 18, 1916, at her parents' home.

Their first home was established on the farm of his father, R. M. Rush. After farming for a few years they moved to Ellston, Iowa, where they operated a general store with their brother and sister-in-law, Tommie Ballew. Leaving Ellston after a few years, they purchased a store at Shannon City, where they resided until they moved to Corydon. At Corydon they operated a feed, produce and poultry business. Mr. Rush died in 1957. She sold the business and worked in a jewelry store until she retired and moved to be near her nieces.

Mrs. Rush was a member of the United Methodist Church of Mount Ayr and was a faithful member until her health failed.

She enjoyed working for the public. Her mind was very alert and it abounded in much wit. It was a pleasure to visit with her about current events as well as visit about past history. Her recall was excellent and often could get people's thoughts going in the right direction.

Not only was she preceded in death by her husband, Howard, and her parents, but also her brothers, Elmer, Bert, Foster, Charles, George, John and Archie, and her sisters, Olga, Clara, Mary and Sally.

She is survived by several nieces and nephews and many great-nieces and great-nephews.

Funeral services were held May 31, 1990 from the Wilson-Watson Funeral Home in Mount Ayr, Iowa, conducted by Rev. Jerry Avise-Rouse. Music was provided by Mr. and Mrs. Merrill Perry.

Casketbearers were Jack Moore, Gerald Summa, Harold Bower, Raymond Drake, Walt McGinnis and Harold Golliday. Burial was in Rose Hill Cemetery at Mount Ayr, Iowa.



YOUNG FAMILY

Compiled by Asa D. Young in 1925. Dates and names added since his death are in *Italic type*. Submitted by Mrs. Vincent R. Jones.

JOHN CHILDRESS AND RACHEL PERKINS FAMILY

John Childress was born in Goochland County Va., in 1730. He served in the Revolutionary War in the second Virginia Regiment. Married Rachel Perkins of Albemarle County, Va., in 1753. He died in August 1797. They had four sons and two daughters, John born 1754, Henry born 1757, Robert born 1760, died 1855, Abram, Rachel and Sarah.

John Childress son of the above John and Rachel Childress was the grandfather of President James K. Polk's wife. Her name was Sarah and her fathers name was Joel Childress.

ROBERT CHILDRESS AND RACHEL EASTRIDGE FAMILY

Robert Childress son of John and Rachel Perkins was born in 1760, married Rachel Eastridge of Goochland County, Va., in 1786. He died in 1855. 5 children, William born 1787 died 1863, Henry born Dec. 10, 1788, died October 4, 1873, Robert born 1789, Abram and Nancy.

ISAAC GREER AND RHODA DIVERS FAMILY

Isaac Greer was born 1758; Rhoda Divers was born 1760, they were married in 1785; their daughter Sarah Greer was born October 24, 1788, died July 28, 1873. She married Henry Childress.

HENRY CHILDRESS AND SARAH GREER FAMILY

Henry Childress, born December 10, 1788, died October 4, 1873. He married Sarah Greer November 4, 1816, moved with their family to Kentucky in 1836 and settled near Dry Fork, Kentucky, where they lived and died. They were buried at the Ellis grave yard. They had the following children:

Cynthia F. Childress born November 1, 1817, died January 19, 1894, married D. G. Ferguson.

Ampsa P. Childress born December 3, 1818, died February 14, 1898, married Varlinda J. Ellis.

Jane G. Childress born April 8, 1822, died December 25, 1876, married Milton Berry. Rachel Childress born Mar. 28, 1824, died September 13, 1906, married Sam Tolle.

Caswell J. R. Childress born December 16, 1826, died August 18, 1900, married Julia A. P. Ellis.

John A. Childress born May 14, 1829, died August 18, 1846, died single.

DOUGAL G. FERGUSON AND CYNTHIA F. CHILDRESS FAMILY

Dougal G. Ferguson born September 25, 1814, died August 6, 1900, came from Virginia. He married Cynthia F. Childress in 1838. They lived fifteen miles south of Glasgow, Kentucky and were buried at the Ellis grave yard. They had the following children:

Henry E. Ferguson, born April 30, 1839, died November 30, 1901, married Amanda Dillon.

Sallie A. Ferguson born October 1, 1840, died September 16, 1916, married George C. Young.

George Ferguson born February 14, 1844, died October 29, 1893, married Bettie Beheler.

Mary Ferguson born April 24, 1846, died March 22, 1914, married John B. Austin.

Julia A. Ferguson born April 11, 1849, died November 18, 1882, married Marcellus Matthews.

Abraham Ferguson, born February 1, 1851, died January 10, 1866, single.

Thomas C. Ferguson born August 28, 1853, died May 29, 1931, married Rachel Thomerson.

Morris Ferguson born August 15, 1856, died March 3, 1914, married A. J. Thomerson. Yetmon Ferguson born June 11, 1858, died November 15, 1930, married Irene Parrish. The above Dougal G. Ferguson was a son of Thomas Ferguson, who married Agnes Chambers. They lived in Franklin County Virginia and were buried there.

GEORGE BUSH AND ARMINE PHILBERT FAMILY

A Miss Stone married a Mr. Redford and he died; she next married a Mr. Philbert, she having two sets of children.

Their daughter Armine Philbert married George Bush, he died in 1826; she died first. They died in Southern Barren County Kentucky, near Caney Fork Creek, and were buried there. They had the following children:

Armine Bush born April 7, 1790, died in 1831, married Asa Ellis. Walter Bush born in 1792, died in 1834; first wife Lucy Grubbs, second wife Cynthia Whitney.

William Bush born February 24, 1795, died in 1831, married Jennie Hagan.

George Bush born December 7, 1797, died in — married Catherine —.

Jane Bush born April 10(9) 1799, died July 2, 1852, married Loamy Whitney.

Archie Bush born December 7, 1802 died — married —.

Josiah Bush born December 25, 1804 died May 20, 1863; first wife Sarah J. Hughes, second wife Jane H. Button.

Isaac Bush born September 14, 1806, died in 1848, married Matilda Parker.

Rebecca Bush born in 1810, died in 1830, married Fleming Bibb.

Peter Bush born in 1812, died 1848, married Lucy Franklin. Charles Bush born June 15, 1808, died 1873, married Jemima Herndon.

ASA ELLIS AND ARMINE BUSH FAMILY

Asa Ellis, who married Armine Bush March 23, 1804 came from South Carolina about 1800 and settled near Pleasant Hill church in southern Barren County where they are buried. He was born August 2, 1777, died in 1853. They had the following children:

John Ellis born August 8, 1806, died March 23, 1807.

Mary Ellis born April 14, 1808, died January 10, 1895, married Asa Young.

George Ellis born October 11, 1809, died May 9, 1874, married Fannie Wheeler.

Martha Ellis born July 13, 1811, died January 31, 1812.

Jane Ellis born December 7, 1812 died —, first married John Wheeler, second O. H. Morrow.

Katherine Ellis born January 1, 1817 died —, married Fleming Bibb.

Alfred Ellis born August 8, 1821, died August 7, 1904, married Mary Dickerson.

Asa Ellis born January 5, 1823, died November 18, 1885, married Sallie Lyons.

Armine Ellis born January 28, 1825 died —.

Josiah B. Ellis born November 10, 1826, died in 1847, single.

William Ellis born September 20, 1828, died in 1848, single.

Isaac Ellis born January 31, 1832, died January 16, 1857, married Salemna Lyons.

James C. Ellis born April 22, 1836, died January 1904, married Mollie Boyd.

GEORGE CHAPMAN AND DIANA DERRITT FAMILY

George Chapman was born December 25, 1736 and died on the way from North Carolina to Kentucky in 1781 and was buried at Beans Station, Tennessee, which is about forty-five miles northeast of Knoxville. He married Diana Derritt in 1758, who was born in 1737 and died June 27, 1800 in Fayette County Kentucky where she had settled with her children as follows:

May
have
been
RUSH

Seaconfield, Iowa
December 7, 1985

Dear Mr. Elliott,

I have been reading your ancestor charts that are in the Mt. Airy Library. I have thoroughly enjoyed reading about friends and relatives. I couldn't believe how many people I knew.

My Grandpa was William Doser - RIN# 0524. He was born (1870), died (1944), and married Lura (May) Shaha. Lura (May) Shaha - RIN# 0525, was born (1877), died (1920).

My uncle Ray Doser was named (William Ray) Doser. His RIN# is 0511. His wife Delia (Lois) Rush is RIN# 0185.

1927

Rush Family Reunion.

The children of Mr. and Mrs. Aaron Rush held a family reunion Sunday at the old home place near Redding, where the family settled about sixty years ago and which is now occupied by the youngest son, I. W. Rush. At noon a bountiful dinner was served cafeteria.

All the ten living children except John, who is at the home of his son in Colorado, attended the reunion. They are: Mrs. Martha Jordan, Mrs. M. A. Withers of Des Moines; S. M. Rush of Boone; J. G. Rush of Bakersfield, Calif.; I. W. Rush of Redding; Mrs. Loretta Jordan, Mrs. Ella Bellamy, Mrs. A. W. Elliott, Peter Rush of Mount Ayr.

Those present were: Messrs. and Mesdames J. G. Rush of Bakersfield, Calif.; A. A. Lewis and daughter Martha of Pittsburg, Pa.; Mrs. Cora Crawford, Mrs. Jack Bolander and son Jack of Amarillo, Texas; S. M. Rush of Boone; Mrs. Martha Jordan, M. W. Grout, George Morris, Bessie and Bobbie, Kenneth Foster and Dickie, Mrs. John Haines, Mrs. C. C. Chapman, Martha Jane and Donald, M. A. Withers of Des Moines; Howard Rush of Corydon; Chas. Jackson and Donald of Clarinda; Rue Keenan, Lee, Dorothy, Jean, Virginia, Ray Tillotson and Gladys of Maloy; Guy Miller of Beaconsfield; Mrs. Ella Bellamy, Glen Pine, A. W. Elliott, Alpha Sackett, Burl and Lyle, Mark Elliott, Zoe, Lois, Loren and Jack, Dennis Terwilliger, Mrs. Loretta Jordan, Gerald Dorsey, John, Grant, Harold, Ethel, Glen, Mary, Loretta and Clifford, Peter Rush, Delia and Arthur, John Lay, Robert and Paul, Harry Hetzel and Roberta of Mount Ayr; I. W. Rush, Clyde, Jessie Mae, Della and Lyle, Dwight Rush and Bobbie. **A 30**

Rush Reunion.

A reunion of the Rush relatives was held at the Peter Rush home in east Mount Ayr last Friday, February 8. All came with well filled baskets of good things to eat. Dinner was served cafeteria style to which all did justice. A good time was had. Those from a distance were Mrs. Fairy Lawrence and son Richard, of Rushville, Neb., Mrs. Frankie Lewis and daughter, of New Mexico, Mrs. Gladys Keenan and children, of Blockton, Mr. and Mrs. Frank Jennings of Redding, Messrs. and Mesdames John Jordan, S. M. Rush, T. J. Bellamy, A. W. Elliott, Peter Rush, Gerald Dorsey, Red Dickerson, Harry Hetzel, Charley Jackson, Clyde Rush, John Day, Mark Elliott, A. E. Sackett, Mrs. Martha Morse, Eva Jordan, Cora Crawford, Mrs. Pratt, Cathlene Crawford, Alice Elliott, Elma Clayburg, Zoe Elliott, Lois Elliott, Ethel Dorsey, Francis Clayburg, Lola Bellamy, Dwight Rush, Arthur Rush, Robert Lay, Donald Jackson, John Harris Dorsey, ~~My~~ Sackett, Loren Elliott.

ONE WHO WAS THERE.

1924 year? abt 1925-2
Jack Enst 1st b'n 1927
Alice E, m 1928

Birthday Surprise.

A surprise was planned and successfully carried out by Mrs. Isaac Rush on her husband Sunday, June 26, as Saturday was his fifty-fifth birthday anniversary. On Mr. Rush's return from church he found about seventy-five relatives and friends gathered at his home in Rice township to help him celebrate the day. Well-filled baskets were brought by the guests and ice cream was served in the afternoon. Seven of Mr. Rush's brothers and sisters were present.

Those present were: Messrs. and Mesdames John Rush, T. J. Bellamy, Ross Rush, A. W. Elliott, Peter Rush and daughter, Guy Miller, Selba Stanley and son, Harold Dorsie and children, Dwight Rush and baby, Ray Silloton, Clyde Rush and children, Mark Elliott and children, Frank Jennings and daughter, A. E. Sackett, John Lay, Harry Hetzel and daughter, Roy Stuck. Out-of-county guests were: Mr. and Mrs. Merritt Crouch and Mrs. M. A. Withers of Des Moines; Mrs. Clarence Dickerson of Boise, Idaho; Mrs. Tary Lawrence of Coon Rapids.

Ballews Observe 50th Wedding Anniversary

Mr. and Mrs. Tommie Ballew, of Kellerton, celebrated their golden wedding anniversary, an event of May 27, with an Open House on Sunday, May 31.

The guests, who were received between the hours of two and five o'clock in the afternoon, were greeted by the Ballews' daughter, Mrs. Chester Allen, of Wolf Point, Mont.

Ina Napier, of Mount Ayr, registered the 140 guests, many of whom were from outside of Kellerton and from Illinois, Missouri, Colorado and Nebraska, and pinned a gold and net bow on each lady.

Mrs. Hattie Jackson, of Red Oak, presided at the gift table and Mrs. Iah Elliott, of Mount Ayr, fashioned the floral arrangements.

The guests were escorted to the serving table and seated by Mrs. Ora Miller, of Diagonal.

The table, from which refreshments were served, was laid with a lace cloth over gold, and centered with an imitation cake shaped as a "50", flanked with golden candles. The floral arrangement of giant yellow mums was a gift of Mr. and Mrs. Cecil Scott, of Huntsville, Alabama, nephew and niece of the Ballews. Yellow mints, mixed nuts and gold covered chocolate coins completed the table setting.

Mrs. Evelyn Jackson, Mrs. Jane Kent and Mrs. Faye Green, of Ellston, served the cake, which was baked by the ladies and decorated by Mrs. Alice Walters, of Ellston. Mrs. Stella Rush, of Corydon, presided at the coffee service and the punch was dipped by Mrs. Avis Hetzel, of Mount Ayr.

Each of the ladies who assisted at the reception received a white net apron trimmed with gold as a gift from Mrs. Ballew.

The honored guests were the recipients of many beautiful gifts and cards.

1964

Delphos

9/20/1990

Mrs. June Steinman 785-2379

Sept. 17 -- Mr. and Mrs. Marvin Wallace of New Market and Mrs. Ruth Saville of Delphos met their sister and daughter, Tammy Saville of Mason City and friend, Roger Flugge of Osage at Don's Drive Inn in Mount Ayr Sunday, Sept. 16. Tammy and Roger had come to Fort Madison earlier in the day to make the acquaintance of the new daughter, Lindsay Ann, of Tammy's friends, John and Maria Hillingarden.

Ron Lillie of Leon visited Friday afternoon with his aunt, June Steinman.

Mr. and Mrs. Bill Hendrix of Glenwood spent the weekend with June Steinman. On Sunday they went to St. Joseph, MO for the 50th wedding anniversary of their brother and wife, Mr. and Mrs. Earl Wood of Stewartsville, MO.

Kathleen Sefrit attended a Shields family dinner in Eagleville, MO Sunday.

Mr. and Mrs. Joe Stephens of Dunkerton visited Saturday night with Mr. and Mrs. Lloyd Stephens.

Mrs. Helen Hoover of San Diego, CA and Louise Hoover were supper guests Monday of Kathleen Sefrit.

Mr. and Mrs. Lloyd Stephens attended a luncheon Saturday at Small Corral in honor of Mrs. Sadie Phillips of Pasadena, TX, Bob Phillips of Dallas, TX and Sondra Carroll of Portland, OR. Mrs. Phillips is a sister of Arzelle Stone and the late Lola Stephens and Ilah Elliott.

Kathleen Sefrit attended Antiques Club Monday morning and a tour of a home in Tingley. She also visited Tuesday afternoon with Mr. and Mrs. Charles Pritchard at the Mount Ayr Health Care Center.

Mr. and Mrs. Lloyd Stephens and Mrs. Lawrence Minnick attended a brunch Sunday at the Loren Elliott home in Clive. In the afternoon they attended an open house for Merritt Spencer of California. Merritt and his twin sister, Marie, were 1920 graduates of Delphos Consolidated High School. Another sister, Madge, was a 1919 graduate.

Dinner guests Tuesday of Mr. and Mrs. Lloyd Stephens were Louise Hoover, Mrs. Helen Hoover, Stuart Hoover, Harold Griffith, Mr. and Mrs. Don Stephens and Mr. and Mrs. Dennis Stephens.

(GS ser no)

Page

House # & Family Number	Names	Age	Sex	Color	Occupation, etc.	Value - Real Estate	Birthplace	Married within year	School within year	Cannot read or write	Remarks
	RUSH, John	52	M		Fanner	6000	VA				
	Betsy	50	F				SC				
	Milton	23	M		"		O				
	Clinton	19	M		"		O				
	Peggy	16	F				O				
	John W	14	M				O				
	Alfred	9	M				O				
	Amenda	4	F				O				
	RUSH, Asa	51	M		"	2500	P				
	Peggy	49	F				SC				
	Henry	23	M		"		O				
	Anderson	19	M				O				
	William	15	M		"		O				
	Emily	12	F				O				
	Mary	88	F				PA				

Year 1850

1850-1860 CENSUS OF THE UNITED STATES

Date of Search 1/27/88

Legibility of Record: ☒ ☐
Good Poor

Original Copy

Extract Copy

Microfilm Copy

Printed Copy

(For those who use the Calendar Method of keeping research notes)

Search No. _____

Enclosure No. _____

Call No. _____

Notes: Living next door to ASA RUSH & John RUSH

Place of Enumeration: Harrison Twp, Davke Co, OH

Compiled in Sound Book

Place of Enumeration:

Page	Dwelling No.	Family No.	Names	Age	Sex	Color	Occupation, etc.	Value-Real Estate	Value-Personal Property	Birthplace	Married in yr.	School in year	Can't Read or Write	Enumeration Date	Remarks
			SPRINGER, B. O.	46	M		Minister			NY					
			Mary A	39	F					IRE					
			Olover	16	M		Farmer			NY					
			John B	14	M					✓					
			Mary E	10	F					0					
			Henrietta	7	F					0					
			James G	1	M					0					

1850 CENSUS FOR UNITED STATES

(GS ser no)
State: OHIOCounty: DARKETown
Township: Greenville Twp Page 297

House # & Family Number	Names	Age	Sex	Color	Occupation, etc.	Value - Real Estate	Birthplace	Married within year	School within year	Cannot read or write	Remarks
	RUSH, H. H.	39	M		Farmer	1800	O				
	Sarah	36	F				P				
	Calvin	12	M				O				
	Malvina	14	F				O				
	Jacob	7	M				O				
	Mary H	5	F				O				
	Rachel	1/2	F				O				
Butler-Twp Nov 25 429	RUSH, Eliza Jane	24	F								
11	RUSH, Samuel	27	M		Farmer		O				
	Maria	23	F				O				
	William	4	M				O				
Richland Nov 24	George W.	1	M				O				
	RUSH, Silas	28	M		Shoemaker / Farmer	50	PA				
	Malvina	32	F				O				
	Henry	2	M				O				
	Wm F	1	M				O				

1850 CENSUS FOR UNITED STATES

(GS ser no)

State: OHIOCounty: DARKE

Town

Township: ADAMS

Page

House # & Family Number	Names	Age	Sex	Color	Occupation, etc.	Value - Real Estate	Birthplace	Married within year	School within year	Cannot read or write	Remarks
	RUSH, David	13	M				Ohio				
	in Household of David ^{SATYELY}	47	M				O				
	& Esther SHIVELY	37	F				PA				
Group- Two	RUSH, William	44	m		Farmer	1500	O				
	Sarah	37	F				O				
	Andrew F.	18	m				O				
	Henry	16	m				O				
	Catherine	14	F				O				
	Samuel	12	m				O				
	Rachel	10	F				O				
	Sara Ann	8	F				O				
	Eliza	6	F				O				
U	RUSH, Lemuel	44	M		Farmer	2000	O				
	Jane	43	F				O				
	Mary E	11	F				O				
11	Household of BRYSON, MORRIS	32	M		II		O				
	RUSH, Thomas H)	8	m				O				
	(wife) Mary Ann	26	F				O				

Year 1850 1850-1860 CENSUS OF THE UNITED STATES

Date of Search 1/20/88

Legibility of Record; ☒ Good ☐ Poor

Original Copy ☐
Extract Copy ☐
Microfilm Copy ☒
Printed Copy ☐

(For those who use the Calendar Method of keeping re-search notes)

Search No. _____

Enclosure No. _____

Call No. _____

Notes: KNOX CO, OHIO

Liberty Twp.

Place of Enumeration:

Page	Dwelling No.	Family No.	Names	Age	Sex	Color	Occupation, etc.	Value-Real Estate	Value-Personal Property	Birthplace	Married in yr.	School in year	Can't Read or Write	Enumeration Date	Remarks
			Solomon RUSH	30	M		Farmer			O					There was a Solomon
			Jeremiah Rush	24	M		"			O					Rush
			Annaria Rush	21	M		"			O					from VA 1831-59
	444		Peter RUSH	72	M		Farmer	2500		NJ					
			Barbara "	60	F					NJ					
			Rebecca "	39	F										
			Sarah Bricker	29	F					O					
			Rosanna "	18	F					O					

Year 1850 1850-1860 CENSUS OF THE UNITED STATES

Date of Search 1/20/88

Legibility of Record: ☒ Good ☐ Poor

Original Copy ☐
Extract Copy ☐
Microfilm Copy ☐
Printed Copy ☐

(For those who use the Calendar Method of keeping re-search notes)

Search No. _____

Enclosure No. _____

Call No. _____

Notes:

KNOX CO. Morris Twp, OH

Place of Enumeration:

Page	Dwelling No.	Family No.	Names	Age	Sex	Color	Occupation, etc.	Value - Real Estate	Value - Personal Property	Birthplace	Married in yr.	School in year	Can't Read or Write	Enumeration Date	Remarks
	427		A. M. RUSH	48	M	W				PA					
			Susanna RUSH	42	F					VA					
			Daniel G. "	23	M					"					
			Lynen S RUSH	21	M					"					
			J. Gunson "	16	M					"					
			Jno Allen "	11	M					"					
			Edward L.	2	M					"					
	466	462	John RUSH	32	M		Farmer			PA					
			Ann E. "	27	F					PA					
	452	443	Peter RUSH	70			Farmer	4500		NJ					
			Nancy Setters	25						Unknown					
	471	472	JOB RUSH	50	M		Farmer	10,000		PA					
			Anna "	44	F					NJ					
			Margarette "	20	F					"					
			A. B. Merwin	23	M					"					
			William Rush	18	M					"					
			Ph. bee "	16	F					"					
			Job "	15	M					"					
			Hannah "	7	F					"					
			Wm. D. "	5	M					"					
			Margaret RUSH	73	F					NJ					
	486		Mary "	40	F					"					
			Eulke Ewalt	5	F					"					

(Note some in Knox Co. d. 1867 d. 20th May 1868)

(For those who use the Calendar Method of keeping research notes)

Search No. _____
Enclosure No. _____
Call No. _____

Place of Enumeration:

[illegible]

1870 CENSUS OF THE UNITED STATES

Date of Search 2/3/80 Original Copy ☐

Legibility of Record: ☒ ☐
Good Poor

Extract Copy

Microfilm Copy

Printed Copy

(For those who use the Calendar Method of keeping research notes)

Search No. _____

Enclosure No. _____

Call No. _____

Notes:

Monroe Co

Place of Enumeration:

[illegible]

(For those who use the Calendar Method of keeping research notes)

Original Copy

Extract Copy

Microfilm Copy

Printed Copy

Search No. _____

Enclosure No. _____

Call No. _____

Place of Enumeration:

[illegible]

1870 CENSUS OF THE UNITED STATES

Date of Search 2/3/88 Original Copy

Legibility of Record: ☒ ☐
Good Poor

Extract Copy

Microfilm Copy

Printed Copy

(For those who use the Calendar Method of keeping research notes)

Search No. _____

Enclosure No. _____

Call No. _____

Notes:

Metcalf & Monroe

Place of Enumeration:

Lawrence University Library

Page	Dwelling No.	Family No.	Names	Age	Sex	Color	Occupation, etc.	Value- Real Estate	Value-Per- sonal Property	Birthplace	Father foreign bn.	Mother foreign bn.	Month born in year	Month married in year	School in year	Can't read or write	Eligible to vote	Date of Enumeration	Remarks
			Metcalf Co																
36	R 11		RUSH, James C	69	M	W	Farmer	3000	1020	Ky									Savtn. Precinct 24 July 1870
	R #2		Elizabeth	20	F	W	Housewife		100	"									
			Whittier Solomon	14	M	W	working			"					/				
3	22	22	Howard John C.				Farmer	6000	2000	"									Prec #
3	20	22	RUSH, James	21	M	W	Farmer			Ky									
10	69	69	HAGAN, James H	26	M		Farmer	300	700	Ky						1	1	12 Aug 1870	
			Mary 46?	26	F		Keeping house	700	600	"						1	1		
			Melissa A	25	F					VA									
			Mary C	4	F					Ky									
			Catalona	3	F					"									
			James R	3 1/2	M					"				Dec					
11	72	72	HAGAN Elizabeth	25	F		Farmer	100	200	Ky						1			
			Thomas K	20	M		"	50	1100	"						1			
			Dabel	18	F		Keeping house			"						1			
			Dartha	3 1/2	F					"			Feb						
			Sarah A	18	F					"						1			
			Precinct #3 - Thompson's Post Office																
			HAGAN Daniel L	39	M	W	Farmer	500	300	Ky						1		Sept	
			Margaret S.	35	F		Keeping House			"									
			James M	15	M					"									
			William W	12	M					"									
			Ovid F C	9	M					"									
			Riley S G	7 1/2	M					"									
			Nancy Brown	2	F					"			Aug						

(For those who use the Calendar Method of keeping research notes)

Original Copy

Extract Copy

Microfilm Copy

Printed Copy

Search No. _____

Enclosure No. _____

Call No. _____

Metcall Co. - Sartin Permit

[illegible]

SPRINGER -

Indiana 1820 Census

	Page	County	White Males	White Females	Foreigners Agriculture Commerce Manufactures
			Under 10 10-15 16-18 19-25 26-44 45 & over	Under 10 10-15 16-25 26-44 45 & over	
SPRINGER, Barnabas	157	WAYN	001120	00100	0102
Charles	012	CRAW	210010	11100	0200
Charles	017	CLAR	200010	00010	0100
Dennis	179	WAYN	100010	20010	0100
Elizabeth	149	PERR	020100	11101	0300
George	149	PERR	000100	00100	0100
George	159	WAYN	000010	00010	0001
JOE	159	WAYN	100010	20000	0001
John H	267A	JACK	000010	00100	0100
Joseph	146	PERR	000010	30010	0100
John	149	PERR	011100	11101	0300
LEVI	107	SULL	000100	10100	0100
MATTHEW	159	WAYN	000100	00100	0001
NATHAN	222	FRAN	331101	10010	0400
ROBERT	107	SULL	300010	21010	0200
STEPHEN	159	WAYN	010001	00001	0000
RUSH, Benjamin	224	WASH	100110	21100	0200
Elijah	127	GRAN	210000	22010	0300
George	194	VIGO	100010	31010	0100
George	031	CLAR	000101	00001	0200
John	262	JACK	210001	01010	0100
Peter	194	VIGO	000010	30010	0100

OHIO
1820

LAST, FIRST, MI.	PAGE	CTY	TWP	LAST, FIRST, MI.	PAGE	CTY	TWP
RUPLE SAML	037	CUY	EUC	RUSH PETER	093	KNO	MRS
RUPLOGLE JACOB	124	MTY	WAY	RUSH PETER	126	MNR	SUN
RUPLOGLE RINEHART	124	MTY	WAY	RUSH RICHARD	125A	MNR	SUN
RUSBON JACOB	092A	FAI	LIB	RUSH SAML	013A	PER	CLA
RUSBON MARY	092A	FAI	LIB	RUSH STEPHEN	184	PIC	D C
RUSE AARON	016	CLI	CLA	RUSH WESTLY	158	PIC	PIC
RUSE EDW	016	CLI	CLA	RUSH WM	004A	FAY	UNI
RUSE JOHN	016	CLI	CLA	RUSH WM	019A	PER	PIK
RUSE MICHAEL	015	CLI	CLA	RUSHA JOHN	161	PIC	S C
RUSE TELYER	161A	PIC	S C	RUSHON JACOB	092A	FAI	LIB
RUSEL LEONARD	246	ROS	DEE	RUSK DAVID	300	BEL	WHE
RUSH AARON	074	DAR	HAM	RUSK DAVID	331	BRO	BYR
RUSH ABNER	158	PIC	PIC	RUSK JAMES	053	BUT	LEM
RUSH ASA	068A	DAR	GRE	RUSK MARGARET	239	BEL	PEA
RUSH BENJ	094	KNO	MRS	RUSK THO	163A	HAM	M C
RUSH BETHUEL	121A	MNR	CEN	RUSK WM	300	BEL	WHE
RUSH CHARLES	126	MNR	SUN	RUSKY ARMON	071	HUR	NOR
RUSH DANIEL	014	PER	CLA	RUSS GEO	237	ROS	UNI
RUSH DANIEL	286	TRU	YOU	RUSSAL THOS	216	PIK	SUN
RUSH ELI	286	TRU	YOU	RUSSEL BENJ	108	MTY	BUT
RUSH ELIAS	125A	MNR	SUN	RUSSEL CHARLES	038	GAL	CHE
RUSH ENOCH	186	GUE	WES	RUSSEL CHAS	058	GAL	SPR
RUSH FRANCIS	187A	PIC	DAR	RUSSEL DANIEL	076	FAI	HOC
RUSH ISAAC	125A	MNR	SUN	RUSSEL DAVID	151	MUS	HOP
RUSH ISAIHA	019A	PER	PIK	RUSSEL DAVID JR	152	MUS	HOP
RUSH ISSABELLA	069A	DAR	GRE	RUSSEL ELIJAH	061	CUY	WAR
RUSH JACOB	044A	BUT	MAD	RUSSEL ELISABETH	285	BEL	UNI
RUSH JACOB	083	FAI	AMA	RUSSEL ELISHA	061	CUY	WAR
RUSH JACOB	121A	MNR	CEN	RUSSEL ELLISON	505	CHA	CON
RUSH JACOB	018A	PER	PIK	RUSSEL GEO	050A	BUT	FAI
RUSH JAMES	408	BRO	PER	RUSSEL GEO	099A	FAI	VIG
RUSH JAMES	071	DAR	GRE	RUSSEL GEO	086	MRG	MRG
RUSH JAS JR	013A	PER	CLA	RUSSEL GEO	161	WAY	E U
RUSH JAS SR	013A	PER	CLA	RUSSEL HIRAM	076A	HUR	HUR
RUSH JEREMIAH	126	MNR	SUN	RUSSEL ISAAC	020A	FAY	WAY
RUSH JESSE	160A	GRE	BAT	RUSSEL ISAAC	211	WAS	MAR
RUSH JESSEE	070	DAR	GRE	RUSSEL ISADE*	116	MUS	SPR
RUSH JESSEY	011	CLA	M R	RUSSEL JACOB	017A	CLA	GER
RUSH JOHN	074A	DAR	HAM	RUSSEL JACOB	061	CUY	WAR
RUSH JOHN	160A	GRE	BAT	RUSSEL JAME H	167	HAM	SPR
RUSH JOHN	013A	PER	CLA	RUSSEL JAMES	038	ADM	GRE
RUSH JOHN	019A	PER	PIK	RUSSEL JAMES	116	HRN	NOR
RUSH JOHN	186A	PIC	MNR	RUSSEL JAMES	080	HRN	NOT
RUSH JOHN	286	TRU	YOU	RUSSEL JAMES	054A	MAD	DAR
RUSH JOHN JR	286	TRU	YOU	RUSSEL JAMES	140	MTY	WAS
RUSH JOSIAH	186A	PIC	MNR	RUSSEL JAMES	116	MUS	SPR
RUSH L	201	WAR	C C	RUSSEL JAMES	226	TRU	AUS
RUSH LUCY	037	CUY	EUC	RUSSEL JAMES	270	TRU	PUL
RUSH MATHEW	402	BRO	CLA	RUSSEL JAS	208	UNI	DAR
RUSH MOSES	069	BUT	WAY	RUSSEL JOHN	078A	FAI	HOC
RUSH MOSES	076A	DAR	WAS	RUSSEL JOHN	190A	GUE	MAD
RUSH NATHANIEL	027A	COS	PER	RUSSEL JOHN	080	HRN	NOT
RUSH NATHANIEL	019	PER	PIK	RUSSEL JOHN	113	MUS	SPR
RUSH PATIENCE	074A	DAR	HAM	RUSSEL JOHN	184A	RIC	PER
RUSH PENEL*	053	CLE	MIA	RUSSEL JOHN	270	TRU	PUL
RUSH PETER	037	CUY	EUC	RUSSEL JOHN	219	WAS	UNI

RUSH

Pennsylvania Census 1790

Rush,		Free Males 16 & up	Free Males 45 & 16	Free Females	All Other Free	Slaves	
Rush, Benjamin	25	1	2	2	-	-	Bedford Co.
William	25	1	1	1	-	-	" "
Jacob	25	1	3	3	-	-	" "
Isaac	26	1	-	2	-	-	" "
Rush, Conrad	19	2	1	4	-	-	" "
Hendrey	20	3	5	4	-	-	" "
Hendrey	20	2	4	4	-	-	" "
Jacob	19	1	3	4	-	-	Bedford Co.
Jacob	19	3	2	3	-	-	" "
Peter	19	1	-	3	-	-	" "
Peter	19	2	3	7	-	-	" "
Peter	20	1	5	4	-	-	" "
Rush, Doctr. Benj.	238	2	3	6	-	-	Philadelphia Co.
Caleb	247	1	2	4	-	-	Washington Co.
Jesse	248	1	1	2	-	-	" "
Doctr	240	-	-	-	-	-	Philadelphia Co.
Catharine	202	-	-	3	-	-	" "
James	202	1	2	1	-	-	" "
Conrad	202	1	2	2	-	-	" "
Christopher	205	1	1	3	-	-	" "
Daniel	205	2	1	7	-	-	" "
Daniel	176	1	-	2	-	-	Northampton Co.
John	156	2	1	5	-	-	Montgomery Co.
Peter	156	1	-	2	-	-	" "
Isaac	257	-	-	-	-	-	Non
James	256	1	3	3	-	-	Washington Co.
Jesse	248	1	1	2	-	-	Washington Co.
Jacob	250	2	6	5	-	-	" "
Henry	263	2	1	3	-	-	Hempfield Twp, Westmoreland Co.

Dec. 1, 1965

SPRINGER

Reed Rush's Genealogy of Springers:

1. Hiram's (Aaron and Dennis also) Rachel Springer
Mother b. April 26, 1786
2. Rachel's father, Ezekiel Springer b. 1754
3. Ezekiel's father, Charles Springer b. 1735 1128
4. Charles' father, James Springer, b. 1703 1127
5. James' father, Charles Christopher Springer b. 1658 1126
6. Charles Christopher's father, Christopher Springer b. 1592 1125

(Noted inquiry in "Helper" wanting information on Charles Christopher SPRINGER born about 1658 in Sweden.) L.S.E.

A George Harlan married Ruthy or Ruth Springer, daughter of John and Elizabeth Belen Springer of Monroe County, Kentucky. She was living in 1886 and 74 years old.

Children:

1. Jesse Harlan
2. James Harlan
3. Elizabeth (Harlan) Maxey
4. Alexander Harlan
5. Samuel Harlan
6. Nancy (Conkin) Belen
7. Marinda Harlan b. 24 May 1846 m. Bennett Spears

The following information was taken from the Old Mulkey Church Minute Book--a record of some of the things there in church work around the year 1806 to 1812. Reed Rush said he copied these names and dates just as they were written in the church, stating that they didn't make sense to him but supposed it their way of worshipping back in those days.

Ezekiel Springer was a member of the Old Mulkey Church near Tompkinsville, Kentucky. He was deacon the year 1806 June 11th.

MEMBERS OF OLD MULKEY CHURCH

Mary Springer - 1809
Margaret Springer - 1809
Meriah Springer - 1809

Pansy Rush - 1809
James Rush - 1809
Ezekiel Rush - 1806
Martha Rush - 1809
Rebecca Rush - 1809

January 2nd Saturday 1810 Church met at Mill Creek and received Brother Ezekiel Springer 1812 August 2nd Saturday 1820.

Benjamin Rush August 2nd Saturday 1810 - 1811
Martha Rush 2nd Saturday October 1811
Benjamin Rush - 1809, 1810, 1811, 1812

John Springer
Mary Springer
Mary Springer (Rush) 1853 - 1854

Jemima Rush was born - no date
Martha Rush born - no date
Nancy Springer married a Mr. Cable
Ruth Springer married George Harlan

One of a group of traveling dancers may well have been the origin of the name of Springer. Entertainments in those times consisted mostly of pageants and plays centered on heroes of the church and state. According to Heintze, a Springer is found on the records of Bremen, Germany, as early as 1385. However, the name of Springer is generally believed to be of ancient German origin but its exact meaning is not certain. It seems probable, however, that it was derived from the athletic prowess of its first bearer. The family legend regarding the origin of the surname is that it was bestowed upon an early ancestor of the family in the eleventh century, because of a courageous leap he made from the tower of a castle in which he was unjustly imprisoned, into the moat which surrounded it, in order to effect his escape. The story runs that he was then pardoned by the Emperor and given the surname of "the Springer."

According to tradition this family is of extremely ancient ancestry and its most remote ancestor is given as Prince Pharamond, Duke of Freisland in the year 420 A. D. He is said to have been a descendant in the thirty-seventh generation from Antenor, the Trojan King of Cimbri.

The alleged descent is through Clodio, son of Pharamond, who was the father of, among others, a son named Albri, who had Vanburtus, who was succeeded about the year 528 A.D. by his son Ansebert, who was the father of Arnold, Marquis of a section near Scheldt and Bishop of Metz, who was the father of Pepin of Heristal and held the office of Mayor of the Palace, a high office of State in France and Austria, in the seventh century.

Charles Martel, eldest son of the above-mentioned Pepin of Heristal, was the father of, among others, Carloman, Duke of France; Pepin the Short; Remy, Archbishop of Rouen; and Bernard, Count of Quentin. Of these, the second son, Pepin the Short, was the father of, among others, Charlemagne and Carloman, King of Austrasia. The first of these became King of the whole Gaul and Western Germany and was the father by his wife Hildegard, of Charles King of German; Pepin, King of Italy, and Louis the First, called "the Debonaire," who became King of France, Germany, the Netherlands, and parts of Italy, Hungary, and

The Springer Family

Spain. These kingdoms Louis the First divided among his sons—Lothair, Pepin, Louis, and Charles.

Charles the first, called "the Bald," youngest son of the above-mentioned Pepin, became King of France in the ninth century and was the father of, among others, Louis the Second, called "the Stammerer," who was Emperor of Germany and the father of King Charles the Third "the Simple" of France, who was the father of Louis the Fourth, who became the ruler of France in the tenth century and had, among others, a son named Charles, Duke of Lorraine, who was deprived of the kingdom of France by his cousin Hugh Capet and had an only son named Louis, Count of Thuringia, who was succeeded in this title by his son Louis the Second, called "the Springer."

Louis the Second "the Springer,"

from whom are said to have descended all the families of the name of Springer," was Landgrave of Thuringia in the latter part of the eleventh century. He was married about the year 1087 to Adelaide of Normandy, by whom he had issue of Herman, Count of Thuringia; Christoph Louis, Count Springer of Walsenburg; Otho the First, Count of Thuringia and Bishop of Nuenberg; Louis the Third, Landgrave of Thuringia; and Henry Raspe the First, Count of Thuringia. From the second of these were descended the Walkenburg, Weldenstein, and Scharffeneck lines of the family.

Winfried the First, son of Christoph Louis and his wife Adelgunda of Weihe, became Count Springer of Waldenburg in the twelfth century. He was married about 1141 to Fredrica of Wurme, who gave him, among others, a son Winfried the Second, who married Lucie of Wehrendorf and had Gottlob Herman the First, who was married about 1188 to Katharine of Wende, by whom he was the father of Gottlieb Herman the Second, who was succeeded by his next younger brother Christoph Gottlieb the First in the title of Count Springer of Waldenburg.

Christoph Gottlieb the First of Waldenburg is said to have married Frieda of Wessenburg about the year 1215 and had issue by her of Christophe Gottlieb the Third, who was succeeded by Gottfried the First, who married Elizabeth of Roneberg about 1296 and had issued by her of Gottfried the Second, who was the father of Gottfried the Third, who was the last of the line of the Counts Springer of Waldenburg and the father of citizen Johan Gottfried Springer, from who was descended the American branch of the family.

Johan Gottfried Springer of Waldenburg was married about 1370 to Gertrude Josephine Hallen and had, among others, a son named Johan Jacob, who was the father of Daniel Wilhelm, who had fourteen children. Of these children, a son named Frangott Lebrecht Springer was married about 1495 to Elizabeth Helen Pressler and has issue by her of, among others, Johan Jacob, who was the father by wife Elizabeth Hirtenfels of, among others, Johan Christian Jacob, who married Rosa Heller in 1542 and had a son named Christoph Christlieb Christian, who is said to have married Else Wehrhahn and

concluded on page 46

SPRINGER FAMILY

concluded from page 10

had issue by her of Christopher Springer, who was born at Lamstedt, Germany, in 1592. He first married Alma Dorothea Jacobie in 1645 and had issue by her of a son named Lorentz or Lawrence, who emigrated to America. By his second wife, Henrietta Stuleenrauch, who he married in Berlin, Germany, in 1649, Christopher had a daughter named Christina, who made her home in Russia. In 1654 Christopher took a third wife, Beata Jacobine Hendrickson, of Stockholm, Sweden; and to this union were born Carl, Christopher, Baltzer, and Jacob. Of these, the first and last emigrated to America, while Christopher died in Germany and Baltzer in Sweden.

Of the three immigrant brothers, who came to America about 1681 or shortly thereafter, Lorentz settled at Wilmington, Del.; and Jacob made his home on Long Island, N. Y., or possibly in East New Jersey. From these three brothers are said to have descended most of the Springer families in America.

Probably descended from one of the three emigrant brothers mentioned above was the family early settled at Albany, N. Y. Of this branch, Dennis or Daniel Springer left issue by his wife Mary, to whom he was married before 1737, of at least three children, Abigail, Dennis, and Benjamin; one "J." Springer was the father in 1737 of a son named John; Hendrik or Henry Springer, who married Frena Keyser before 1743, left issue by her of Jacob and Elizabeth; David Springer married Margarita Oliver in 1754 and had issue by her of at least one child, named Maria; Benjamin Springer, possibly a brother of the preceding, was married before 1767 to Hendrickje or Henrietta Olivier, by whom he had issue of at least two sons, Vincent and Oliver Springer; Hannes or Johannes (John) Springer was the father by his wife Jannetje Bont, whom he married about 1771, of Theuntje and Alida; and Jacob Springer was married in 1771 to Marytje Snyder, by whom he had at least two children, Hendrik or Henry and Frina. The records of these Albany lines are not, however, complete.

Jonathan Springer, progenitor of the family in Maine, is thought to

have been descended from one of the branches of the Continental European family of the name which settled in early times in England. He settled in Gloucester, Mass., about the beginning of the eighteenth or end of the seventeenth century, and owned numerous lands in York County, Maine, as well. He was a mariner and a blacksmith and, according to extant records, was comparatively well-to-do. By his wife, Elizabeth Sanders, of Kennebunkport, Me., he was the father of four children, Mary, Abigail, Jeremiah, and Elizabeth.

Jeremiah Springer, only known son of the immigrant Jonathan, settled in Cape Porpoise. He married Joanna Huff before 1719 and was the father by her of at least three sons, Jeremiah, David, and Thomas Springer. Of these, Jeremiah, Jr. had issue by his wife, Sarah March, of Moses, Lydia, Joanna, and Mary; David married Judith Tibbetts in 1752 and had issue by her of Elizabeth, Abigail, Andrew, Rebecca, James, David, Judith, and Sarah; and Thomas resided at Bath, Me., and was married in 1758 to Abigail Tibbetts, a sister of his brother's wife. To this union was born an only child, named Abigail.

Two brothers, William and Moses Springer, and James Springer, a cousin, who are said to have been of German descent but were undoubtedly members of the before-mentioned Maine family of the name, removed from Franklin, in Hancock County, to Pittston, Me., in the latter half of the eighteenth century.

William Springer, the eldest of these, was born in 1754 and was married before 1782 to Mary Norcross. Their children were Mary, William (died young), Joanna, Susan, Nancy, Hannah, and Pamela. By a second wife, Betsey Jewett, he had further issue of Elizabeth, William, Ellen, and Harriet.

Moses Springer (b. 1767), who is said to have been a brother of William of Pittston, also resided in that place. He married Susan Norcross in 1793 and had issue by her of Jacob, Moses, Eliza, Sophia, Julia, Susan, Mary, Samuel, William, Albert, Addison, John and George.

James Springer, the third of the settlers at Pittston, married Mary Lemont and was the father by her

of Rachel, James, Benjamin, Sarah, William, Mary, Harriet, and Samuel.

Among the Springers who served as officers in the War of the Revolution were Lieutenant Jacob, of Virginia; Captain Joseph, of Rhode Island; Lieutenant Richmond, of Rhode Island; Lieutenant Samuel, of New Jersey; and Captain Uriah, of Virginia.

Louis, Pepin, Charles, Christopher Gottfried, John or Johan, Jacob and Joseph are some of the Christian names most favored by the family for its male progeny.

A few of the many members of the family who have distinguished themselves in America in more recent times are: Reuben Runyan Springer (1800-1884), of Kentucky, philanthropist; William McKendree Springer (1936-1903), of Indiana, Jurist; Alfred Springer (b. 1854), of Ohio, chemist; Francis Edwin Springer (b. 1872), of Pennsylvania, clergyman and educator; John Franklin Springer (b. 1866), of Maryland, writer; John Wallace Springer (b. 1859), of Illinois, lawyer; Thomas Grant Springer (b. 1873), of California, writer.

The coat of arms which was bestowed at an early date upon the Springer family is described as follows: (M. C. Springer, *A Genealogical Table and History of the Springer Family in Europe and North America*, 1881):

Arms. — "Quarterly, first and fourth, sable, a stag springing forward, counterpassant, or sustained by a hill vert; second and third, argent, to the barry azure (a bar azure)."

Crest. — "A stag issuing from between two wings expanded and conjoined, cut evenly off, dexter sable on or, sinister argent on azure."

Helmet. — "Crowned with the crown of Lorraine."

BIBLIOGRAPHY

- M. C. Springer. *A Genealogical Table and History of the Springer Family in Europe and North America*. 1881. 1917.
- Chart No. 1. Showing the Derivation of Louis II (The Springer). 1897.
- Thomas Todd. *The Todds, the Wheelers et id genus omni*. 1909.
- Heitman. *Historical Register of Officers of the Continental Army*. 1914.
- Munsell. *Collections on the History of Albany*. Vol. 4. 1871.
- Munsell. *American Ancestry*. Vol. 1. 1887.
- Hanson. *History of Gardier Pittston, and West Gardiner, Maine*. 1852.
- Who's Who in America. 1936-1937.
- Rietstap. *Armorial General*. 1887.

More about the Springer Family

We have quite a few letters on the Springer Family. Copies of the comments in various letters follow:

Jan. 10, 1966

Int'l Finders:

One of my ancestors was a Springer and via 'folklore' have heard of them. Also a Hooper, no immediate relative is mentioned elsewhere in December issue . . .

Truly yours,
L. S. Hooper /s/
313-15 Ward Bldg.
525 Marshall Street
Shreveport, La. 71101

January 30, 1966

Gentlemen:

I have received and read your Number 3 issue with interest. The Springer Family is of interest as my brother-in-law is Theodore Springer. Please send two copies of this issue for him. . . . Check enclosed for the costs.

Cordially,
Hal B. Nifong /s/
2233 Rosewood Avenue
Winston-Salem, N. C.

Jan. 30, 1966

Dear Editor,

How shall I convey to you the enjoyment I received from the December issue of "International Finders?"

The article about "The Springer Family" was a welcome surprise, for if the pedigree therein is correct, they are actually direct male descendants of the Carolingian Emperors.

I have two great, great grandparents who came to America from Munich Germany. I have no idea how to go about tracing them as no one in the family is interested and I know not where they lived or are buried. . .

I shall look forward to many more issues of "International Finders."

Sincerely,
W. S. Vasile /s/
R.F.D.
Silver Springs, N. Y.
14550

January 29, 1966

Dear Editor:

I have found the International Finders magazine to be quite inter-

esting, and well worth the subscription cost. However, in the current (December 1965) issue, I think I have found an error of fact, specifically, I believe the author has confused Pepin (or Pippin) Heristal, the father of Charles Martel, with his great-grandfather, Pepin I. Quoting from the Encyclopedia Britannica (mine is the 1947 edition) Vol. XVII gives the following on page 948 under the heading of *Pippin*.

"Pippin I (d 639), incorrectly called Pippin of Landen, was mayor of the palace to the youthful Dagobert I, whom Clotaire II had placed over the kingdom of Austrasia. He was disgraced when Dagobert became sole king in 629, and had to seek refuge in Aquitaine. Returning at Dagobert's death (638), he governed Austrasia in Sigebert's name, but died the following year."

"Pippin II (d 714), incorrectly called Pippin of Herstal, was son of Adalgiselus (son of Arnulf, bishop of Metz) by a daughter of Pippin I, called in later documents Begga. . . . The plans he had formed for reforming the church and convoking councils were interrupted by his death on December 16, 714."

Arnulf, Bishop of Metz, in the Britannica account, corresponds to "Arnold Marquis — and Bishop of Metz," of the Springer family article.

The genealogy traditionally ascribed to Charles Martel in your article, therefore, pertains to Pippin II, but not to Pippin I.

Sincerely,
Benjamin E. Billups /s/
520 College Place
Las Cruces, N. M. 88001

Mrs. Paul Mannen of University Park, N.M. writes; Elizabeth Springer had been born in New Jersey 12/22 Nov. 1735/36. She was the second of seven children in the family of Benjamin and Ann (Budd) Springer. Her brother, Thomas, was the owner of a vast amount of land in New Jersey and a quantity near Princeton. He died without children, and his estate was left to his brothers and sisters, so Elizabeth eventually was wealthy in her own right. After her husband, Adonijah Peacock, was killed in 1777, Elizabeth had her fourteenth and last child, Grace.

Elizabeth lived on the homestead with her family, and in time the farm was inherited by her eldest

living son, our Adonijah. She died 2 Sept. 1798 of yellow fever contracted on a visit with her daughter in Philadelphia, but Elizabeth managed to return to the homestead in Burlington County before her death.

Jan. 30, 1966

Dear Sirs,

Allow me to congratulate you on the fine magazine you are publishing. It is extremely enjoyable to read and quite helpful to me in my genealogical research.

In your article on the Springer Family, you mentioned several names which were familiar to me, as one of my grandmothers was a Springer. Her father was Uriah Springer of Orange County North Carolina. He married Margaret —. Eve, my grandmother was born circa 1759, and married John Boggs Sr., who served in the Revolution . . .

Very Sincerely,
Paul E. Holbrook, Jr. /s/
2306 Forest Avenue
Ashland, Ky. 41101

STORY BEHIND NAMES

concluded from page 37

And that "An estimated 15 million dollar's worth of unclaimed property is lying about ready for the taking." —Reader's Digest 1964.

He then quoted the editor of the 1965 Directory of Genealogical Societies and Publications in the United States who says 'statistics show that genealogy is the third most popular hobby in the U. S., after coin and stamp collecting.'

"Millions are searching family pedigrees and compiling records and histories and the interest has spread across the seas" . . . and that throughout Europe the genealogy business is booming 'as never before'—Life Magazine 1964.

Furthermore and according to Criswell Predicts: "Family coat-of-arms will be the new fad and a new family pride will take place in America!" — January 1966.

He referred to Charles Hamilton, a leading New York dealer in autographs who figures the number of serious collectors has increased tenfold in the last decade and now totals about 5000. He estimates that their spending, together with the amount spent in this field by universities and museums will exceed \$50 million. — 1965.